

ACTIVATE

YOUR GRAMMAR & VOCABULARY

Glossary

Jennifer Heath

B2
Exams

Contents

UNIT	GRAMMAR VOCABULARY	PAGE
1	Present Tenses / Forming Words Education and Employment	3 9
2	Past Tenses People, Relationships and Personalities	13 15
3	Future Forms / Question Tags Health Matters	19 20
Review 1 (Units 1-3)		23
4	Articles / Nouns / Quantifiers / Indefinite Pronouns / Determiners Around the Globe	24 26
5	Modals / Semi-modals / Modals Perfect Technology Today	29 30
6	The Passive Film, Celebrities and The Press	33 34
Review 2 (Units 4-6)		37
7	Making Comparisons / Relative Clauses Culture and The Performing Arts	38 39
8	Conditionals The World Around Us	42 44
9	Wishes / Regrets / Other Structures: <i>would rather, prefer, it's (about/high) time</i> Crime	48 49
Review 3 (Units 7-9)		52
10	Reported Speech Consumerism Today	53 54
11	Gerunds & Infinitives / <i>Make & Let</i> / <i>So, Such, Too, Enough, Very</i> / Demonstratives Property and Housing	57 58
12	Contrast & Concession / Purpose / Reason / Manner / Result / <i>it, there, that, what</i> The Sporting Life	61 62
Review 4 (Units 10-12)		64
13	The Causative / Indirect Questions / Pronouns / Possession / Adjective Order Our Society	65 66
14	Participle Clauses / Verb + <i>that</i> Clauses / Cleft Sentences / Adverbs / <i>no matter, whoever, whatever</i> , etc Natural Habitats	69 70
15	Inversion Behaviour	73 74
Review 5 (Units 13-15)		76
Alphabetical Word List		77

PRESENT TENSES

page 4-5

- 1.1 repeated (adj)**
done many or more than one time
❖ επαναλαμβανόμενος ▶ *This repeated standing up and sitting down is the only exercise he does.*
- 1.2 habitual (adj)**
usual, characteristic ❖ συνήθης ▶ *Having eggs every day for breakfast is one of his habitual routines.*
- 1.3 action (n)**
sth that is done ❖ δράση, πράξη ▶ *Taking the train to work every day is a habitual action.*
- 1.4 commute (v)**
travel by public transport to work
❖ μετακινούμαι με μέσα μαζικής μεταφοράς για να πάω στην δουλειά ▶ *It takes her an hour to commute to her office in the city.*
- 1.5 fact (n)**
sth true ❖ γεγονός ▶ *It is a fact that he comes from Greece.*
- 1.6 law of nature (n)**
an event in nature which always occurs
❖ νόμος της φύσης ▶ *It is a law of nature that some plants grow flowers in spring.*
- 1.7 rise (v)**
come up ❖ ανατέλλω ▶ *The sun rises in the morning before I wake up.*
- 1.8 east (n)**
where the sun rises, opposite of west
❖ ανατολή ▶ *This room faces east so you can see the sun rise.*
- 1.9 understand (v)**
know what sb means ❖ καταλαβαίνω
▶ *He doesn't understand English so he can't help the American tourist.*
- 1.10 timetable (n)**
plan of times when things happen
❖ πρόγραμμα (μαθημάτων, μέσων μαζικής μεταφοράς) ▶ *Look at the timetable to see when the train to Athens leaves.*
- 1.11 schedule (n)**
plan of times when things should happen
❖ πρόγραμμα ▶ *The schedule for the trip shows we visit the museum in the morning.*
- 1.12 depart (v)**
leave ❖ αναχωρώ ▶ *The bus departs in five minutes so let's find a seat.*
- 1.13 narrative (n)**
story of events ❖ αφήγηση ▶ *The events described in the narrative are unbelievable!*
- 1.14 joke (n)**
funny story ❖ ανέκδοτο ▶ *That joke was very funny. Tell another one.*
- 1.15 commentary (n)**
description of sporting event ❖ σχολιασμός
▶ *I listen to the football commentary on the radio so I know what's happening in the match.*
- 1.16 opponent (n)**
person or team you play against ❖ αντίπαλος
▶ *Dave's opponent plays good tennis so he has to try hard to win.*
- 1.17 in progress (expr)**
happening now ❖ που συμβαίνει τώρα ▶ *The meeting is in progress and we're talking about money plans.*
- 1.18 drive (v)**
use a car or other vehicle ❖ οδηγώ ▶ *Dad drives to work in his car.*
- 1.19 temporary (adj)**
for a short time, that will finish ❖ προσωρινός
▶ *He has a temporary job for a month.*
- 1.20 situation (n)**
sth that is happening ❖ κατάσταση ▶ *The family are in a difficult situation now that John has lost his job.*
- 1.21 university (n)**
place of study for higher education
❖ πανεπιστήμιο ▶ *He is studying history at university.*
- 1.22 share (v)**
use with sb else ❖ μοιράζομαι ▶ *Sharon and Fiona share a flat and they like living together.*
- 1.23 arrangement (n)**
plan to make sth happen ❖ ρύθμιση, διευθέτηση ▶ *We're making arrangements for the trip, like how much money to take and where to stay.*
- 1.24 travel (v)**
go far from one place to another ❖ ταξιδεύω
▶ *It takes all day for me to travel from the city to my village by car.*
- 1.25 annoying (adj)**
making you angry ❖ ενοχλητικός ▶ *Stop playing that song again and again. It's so annoying.*
- 1.26 habit (n)**
sth you usually do ❖ συνήθεια ▶ *The old man has a habit of touching his hat when he says hello. He always does it.*
- 1.27 forever (adv)**
always ❖ συνέχεια ▶ *Karen is forever forgetting her keys. It happens all the time.*
- 1.28 continuously (adv)**
all the time ❖ συνεχώς, αδιάκοπα ▶ *Dad is continuously telling us to study. It's so annoying!*
- 1.29 coach (n)**
sb who teaches you a sport ❖ προπονητής
▶ *The coach expects every member of the team to do their best in tomorrow's match.*
- 1.30 normally (adv)**
usually ❖ συνήθως ▶ *I normally wake up at 7 am, but today I slept late.*
- 1.31 occasionally (adv)**
sometimes ❖ σποραδικά ▶ *Steve occasionally phones me, but he usually emails.*

- 1.32 rarely (adv)**
not very often ❖ σπάνια ► *She rarely goes to pubs because she doesn't drink.*
- 1.33 seldom (adv)**
not very often ❖ σπάνια ► *We seldom have a holiday. Our last one was over a year ago.*
- 1.34 hardly ever (adv)**
almost never ❖ σχεδόν ποτέ ► *Fred hardly ever eats out. He prefers to eat at home.*
- 1.35 scarcely (adv)**
almost not at all ❖ σχεδόν καθόλου ► *I could scarcely hear what he was saying.*
- 1.36 at present (adv)**
now, at the moment ❖ επί του παρόντος, τώρα ► *At present I'm living with friends, but next week I'm moving out.*
- 1.37 tonight (adv)**
today in the evening and night ❖ σήμερα το βράδυ, απόψε ► *We're going to a club tonight and Ken is meeting us there at 11 pm.*
- 1.38 soon (adv)**
in a moment ❖ σύντομα ► *She's turning 18 soon: in a few days' time in fact.*
- 1.39 describe (v)**
say what sth is like ❖ περιγράψω ► *She described the man as a tall guy with black hair.*
- 1.40 possession (n)**
sth that is yours ❖ κτήμα, ιδιοκτησία ► *Mum's favourite possession is her watch. It was a gift from Dad.*
- 1.41 belong to (v)**
be yours ❖ ανήκω ► *This book belongs to me. Look, it has my name on it.*
- 1.42 own (v)**
have as yours ❖ κατέχω ► *Harry owns a flat and he's paying for it himself.*
- 1.43 owe (v)**
have because of sb or sth else ❖ χρωστώ ► *I owe my success to my coach. Without her help winning the match was impossible.*
- 1.44 possess (v)**
have ❖ κατέχω ► *The police arrested him for possessing an illegal weapon.*
- 1.45 sense (n)**
physical ability eg hearing ❖ αίσθηση ► *Her sense of smell is good so she can tell you what perfume you are wearing.*
- 1.46 notice (v)**
see sth is there ❖ παρατηρώ ► *She never notices me in the canteen so she never says hello.*
- 1.47 sound (v)**
seem, feel ❖ ακούγομαι ► *A takeaway sounds like a good idea. Let's get one.*
- 1.48 taste (v)**
give a flavour ❖ έχω γεύση ► *This tea tastes horrible. Can I have some sugar?*
- 1.49 emotion (n)**
feeling ❖ συναίσθημα ► *Love is a strong emotion.*
- 1.50 adore (v)**
love a lot ❖ λατρεύω ► *She adores her baby and loves him more than anyone else in the world.*
- 1.51 care (v)**
feel about ❖ νοιάζομαι ► *She cares what other people think and criticism upsets her.*
- 1.52 fear (v)**
be afraid ❖ φοβάμαι ► *He fears that he will do badly in his exams.*
- 1.53 matter (v)**
be important ❖ έχει σημασία ► *What you think matters, so it's important that you tell me.*
- 1.54 wish (v)**
hope for ❖ εύχομαι ► *I wish I could find a better job.*
- 1.55 absolutely (adv)**
totally ❖ απολύτως ► *Grandpa absolutely loves his car so be careful when you drive it.*
- 1.56 mental state (n)**
how you feel ❖ νοητική κατάσταση ► *Her mental state before the exams was bad because she was so worried.*
- 1.57 agree (v)**
think sth is correct ❖ συμφωνώ ► *Dad agrees with Mum and they both say I have to be home by 11 pm.*
- 1.58 consider (v)**
believe ❖ πιστεύω ► *What do you consider to be the best subject at school?*
- 1.59 doubt (v)**
think sth might not be true ❖ αμφιβάλλω ► *I doubt that he remembers my name. We've only met once before.*
- 1.60 expect (v)**
think will happen ❖ περιμένω ► *I expect all my friends will come to my party.*
- 1.61 forget (v)**
not remember ❖ ξεχνώ ► *I never forget a face. I always remember who someone is.*
- 1.62 imagine (v)**
believe but without facts ❖ φαντάζομαι ► *I imagine you are happy to finish school.*
- 1.63 mind (v)**
worry about ❖ ενοχλούμαι από ► *I don't mind you using my MP3 player. It's fine.*
- 1.64 prefer (v)**
like more than sth else ❖ προτιμώ ► *Vanilla ice cream is nice, but I prefer chocolate. It tastes better.*
- 1.65 realise (v)**
understand to be true ❖ καταλαβαίνω, συνειδητοποιώ ► *Now I see your face I realise who you are!*
- 1.66 recall (v)**
remember ❖ θυμάμαι ► *I can't recall her name. Can you remember?*
- 1.67 recognise (v)**
know who sb is ❖ αναγνωρίζω ► *Who is that? I don't recognise her.*
- 1.68 suppose (v)**
think to be true ❖ υποθέτω ► *I suppose you understand your homework because you're good at maths.*
- 1.69 subject (n)**
school lesson ❖ μάθημα ► *History is my favourite subject.*
- 1.70 quantity (n)**
number, amount ❖ ποσότητα ► *What quantity of water do we need. Is two litres enough?*

- 1.71 cost (v)**
have as a price ❖ κοστίζω ► *This coffee costs 3 euros.*
- 1.72 equal (v)**
be the same amount as sth ❖ ισούται, ισοδυναμώ ► *Two and two equals four.*
- 1.73 measure (v)**
have as a size ❖ έχει μήκος, ύψος, κλπ ► *Our garden measures ten metres long.*
- 1.74 weigh (v)**
have as a weight ❖ ζυγίζω ► *The baby weighs 3 kilos.*
- 1.75 fortune (n)**
lots of money ❖ περιουσία ► *This car costs a fortune. It's too expensive for me.*
- 1.76 organise (v)**
make plans for sth ❖ οργανώνω ► *I'm organising a surprise party for Karen.*
- 1.77 meet (v)**
see ❖ συναντώ ► *I'm meeting John at the cinema.*
- 1.78 appointment (n)**
plan to see sb ❖ ραντεβού ► *My doctor's appointment is at 6 o'clock.*
- 1.79 apply (v)**
ask for (a job) ❖ κάνω αίτηση ► *I'm applying for a job at the supermarket.*
- 1.80 company (n)**
business ❖ εταιρεία ► *He works in the office of a big communications company.*
- 1.81 twice (adv)**
two times ❖ δύο φορές ► *Ask him twice. He'll say no the first time, but probably agree the second time.*
- 1.82 indefinite (adj)**
not fixed ❖ αόριστος ► *The party starts at an indefinite time so you can go whenever you like.*
- 1.83 effect (n)**
what sth does to you ❖ αποτέλεσμα, επίδραση ► *This film is funny so it will have a good effect on you.*
- 1.84 emphasise (v)**
show that sth is important ❖ δίνω έμφαση ► *The teacher is speaking slowly in order to emphasise how to say the words correctly.*
- 1.85 duration (n)**
how long sth lasts ❖ διάρκεια ► *The duration of this documentary is one hour.*
- 1.86 chat (v)**
talk in a friendly way ❖ κουβεντιάζω ► *I often chat for hours on the phone with my friends.*
- 1.87 come back (phr v)**
go to where you were ❖ επιστρέφω ► *John hasn't come back yet. He's still at work.*
- 1.88 return (v)**
go to where you were ❖ επιστρέφω ► *She returns from work at 6 o'clock.*
- 1.89 already (adv)**
done before ❖ ήδη ► *I've already seen that film. I don't want to see it again.*
- 1.90 just (adv)**
a moment ago ❖ μόλις ► *Dad has just got home and he's taking off his shoes.*

- 1.91 lately (adv)**
not long ago ❖ τελευταία ► *Lately he has been sad. I wonder what's wrong.*
- 1.92 once (adv)**
one time ❖ μία φορά ► *I've only met him once and that was last Sunday.*
- 1.93 recently (adv)**
not long ago ❖ πρόσφατα ► *I'm tired because I've been working very hard recently.*
- 1.94 so far (adv)**
until now ❖ ως τώρα ► *I've read three pages so far.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

page 6-9

Exercise A

page 6

- 1.95 college (n)**
place of study after school, below university level ❖ κολλέγιο ► *She's doing a two year chef's course at college.*
- 1.96 flight (n)**
travel by plane ❖ πτήση ► *The flight will take two hours.*
- 1.97 exhausted (adj)**
very tired ❖ εξαντλημένος ► *I have to rest. I'm exhausted.*
- 1.98 revise (v)**
learn sth you have already studied ❖ κάνω επαναλήψεις ► *I'm revising for the maths test and I have three more pages to learn.*
- 1.99 hall of residence (n)**
rooms at college or university ❖ εστία ► *Chris is a student and he lives in a nice hall of residence.*
- 1.100 advertising (adj)**
that aims to sell sth ❖ διαφημιστικός ► *This advertising company makes TV adverts for juice.*
- 1.101 campsite (n)**
place to stay in a tent ❖ κάμπινγκ, χώρος κατασκήνωσης ► *We like this campsite because we can put our tents next to the beach.*
- 1.102 earn (v)**
make money from doing a job ❖ κερδίζω ► *She earns 6 euros an hour in this job.*
- 1.103 unfortunately (adv)**
sadly ❖ δυστυχώς ► *Unfortunately, I cannot give you a job. I'm sorry.*
- 1.104 colleague (n)**
sb who works at the same company ❖ συνάδελφος ► *We have a new colleague in the office. She's just started working here.*
- 1.105 encourage (v)**
say sth is a good idea ❖ ενθαρρύνω ► *His parents are encouraging him to go to university because they are sure he will like it.*
- 1.106 make it (expr)**
manage to do sth ❖ τα καταφέρνω ► *Study hard and you'll make it to college.*

Exercise B

page 6

- 1.107 break (n)**
short rest ❖ διάλειμμα ► *I usually take a break at 11 o'clock for a cup of tea.*

- 1.108 join (v)**
go with ❖ συνοδεύω ► *Let's join Harry and sit with him in the cinema.*
- 1.109 race (n)**
a competition to find the fastest person, car, horse, etc ❖ αγώνας ► *He's running so fast I think he'll win the race.*

Exercise C **page 7**

- 1.110 appreciate (v)**
feel thankful about ❖ εκτιμώ ► *I appreciate your help. I can't do this on my own.*
- 1.111 interested (adj)**
wanting to learn about ❖ ενδιαφερόμενος, που ενδιαφέρεται ► *He's doing a history course because he's interested in the past.*
- 1.112 local (adj)**
from this place ❖ τοπικός ► *Let's play football in the local park; it's five minutes from here.*
- 1.113 enjoy oneself (v)**
have fun ❖ διασκεδάζω ► *I'm really enjoying myself. It's a great party.*
- 1.114 popular (adj)**
liked by many people ❖ δημοφιλής ► *This popular band has sold loads of albums.*
- 1.115 sign up (phr v)**
become part of sth ❖ εγγράφομαι ► *I want to sign up for the race.*
- 1.116 regret (v)**
wish you hadn't done sth ❖ μετανοιώνω ► *I regret forgetting her birthday. I feel bad.*
- 1.117 depict (v)**
show in a picture ❖ απεικονίζω ► *This painting depicts the English countryside.*
- 1.118 village (n)**
small country town ❖ χωριό ► *There are only five houses in this tiny village.*
- 1.119 hurry up (v)**
be quick ❖ βιάζομαι ► *Hurry up! The train leaves in one minute.*
- 1.120 definitely (adv)**
for sure ❖ σίγουρα ► *She definitely wants to get more education, so she's going to college.*

Exercise D **page 7**

- 1.121 in tandem (expr)**
at the same time ❖ παράλληλα ► *He works and studies in tandem and it isn't easy to do both.*
- 1.122 approach (n)**
way of doing sth ❖ προσέγγιση ► *His approach to the problem is to discuss possible solutions with each member of staff.*
- 1.123 involve (v)**
be a necessary part ❖ συνεπάγομαι ► *Learning to speak another language involves a lot of hard work.*
- 1.124 partner (n)**
person you work or collaborate with ❖ συνεργάτης ► *I have to do this school project with a partner so I'm working on it with my best friend.*
- 1.125 mother tongue (n)**
language you learn as a baby ❖ μητρική γλώσσα ► *Marie's mother tongue is French because her parents are French.*

- 1.126 frequently (adv)**
many times ❖ συχνά ► *He frequently phones me when he needs advice, sometimes more than twice a day.*
- 1.127 environment (n)**
place around you ❖ περιβάλλον ► *I like my work environment. The office is nice and my colleagues are friendly.*

- 1.128 become (v)**
change into sth ❖ γίνομαι ► *He's become less friendly since he got a better job than us.*
- 1.129 aware (adj)**
knowing ❖ σε επίγνωση ► *He is aware that Greek is a difficult language because he's having trouble learning it.*
- 1.130 abroad (adv)**
in another country ❖ στο εξωτερικό ► *Pavlos is studying abroad.*
- 1.131 successful (adj)**
doing what you wanted to do ❖ πετυχημένος ► *He's a successful singer and he has sold many albums.*
- 1.132 face to face (adv)**
in person ❖ πρόσωπο με πρόσωπο ► *We haven't met face to face, we've only spoken on the phone.*
- 1.133 form (n)**
type ❖ τύπος ► *E-books are the easiest form of book to carry around.*
- 1.134 increase (v)**
become more ❖ αυξάνω ► *Prices are increasing and everything is getting more expensive.*
- 1.135 day by day (adv)**
every day ❖ μέρα με τη μέρα ► *Sales are improving day by day and so are our profits.*
- 1.136 according to (prep)**
matching ❖ σύμφωνα με ► *Every person sleeps according to how many hours they need.*
- 1.137 keen (adj)**
wanting to do sth ❖ πρόθυμος ► *I'm keen to learn Greek so I can speak to my friend Dina in her own language.*
- 1.138 find out (phr v)**
learn ❖ ανακαλύπτω ► *I'm reading the news online so I can find out what's happening in the world.*

Exercise E **page 7**

- 1.139 urgently (adv)**
needing attention right now ❖ επείγοντως ► *He urgently needs to see a doctor. He is really sick.*
- 1.140 relative (n)**
family member ❖ συγγενής ► *Grandpa is my oldest relative.*
- 1.141 explain (v)**
give information so sth can be understood ❖ εξηγώ ► *Our teacher doesn't explain the lesson very well so I don't understand it.*
- 1.142 rock climbing (n)**
sport where you go up mountain sides ❖ αναρρίχηση βράχου ► *Rock climbing is dangerous because you can fall and break a leg.*

- 1.143 tool (n)**
object used to do a particular job ❖ εργαλείο
► *The Internet is an excellent tool for finding out information.*
- 1.144 calculator (n)**
machine for doing mathematical problems
❖ κομπιουτεράκι ► *He uses a calculator to do his maths homework.*
- 1.145 interactive whiteboard (n)**
board that can be used with a computer
❖ διαδραστικός πίνακας ► *The teacher can show us pages from our book on the interactive whiteboard.*
- 1.146 digital camera (n)**
photographic device for taking pictures that go on an SD card ❖ ψηφιακή μηχανή ► *He takes photos with his digital camera and then saves them on his computer.*
- 1.147 common (adj)**
often used ❖ συνηθισμένος ► *Fastfood places are common in towns and there are five in this high street.*
- 1.148 researcher (n)**
sb who studies to find out new things
❖ ερευνητής ► *The researcher hopes to find out why people have sleep problems.*
- 1.149 benefit (n)**
advantage ❖ όφελος ► *One of the benefits of working from home is that you don't waste time travelling to the office.*
- 1.150 focus (v)**
keep your attention on sth ❖ συγκεντρώνομαι
► *I'm too tired to focus on this page. My eyes keep closing.*
- 1.151 natural (adj)**
normal ❖ φυσιολογικός ► *It's only natural that you're tired after working all day.*
- 1.152 replace (v)**
use sth new in the place of sth else
❖ αντικαθιστώ ► *He wants to replace his old car with a new one.*
- 1.153 include (v)**
also have ❖ περιλαμβάνω ► *Her birthday presents include a watch and a book.*
- 1.154 rapidly (adv)**
very quickly ❖ γρήγορα, ταχέως ► *Prices are rising rapidly. They go up every day.*
- 1.155 develop (v)**
change and grow ❖ αναπτύσσω
► *The child is developing well.*

- 1.156 sitcom (n)**
funny TV series ❖ κωμική σειρά ► *'Friends' is her favourite American sitcom.*
- 1.157 incredible (adj)**
unbelievable ❖ απίστευτος ► *That's incredible news. I can't believe it.*
- 1.158 fan (n)**
sb who likes sth a lot ❖ θαυμαστής, οπαδός
► *He's a fan of this series and he never misses a show.*

- 1.159 come out (phr v)**
start to be shown ❖ βγαίνω ► *I want to see the next Spider Man film when it comes out.*
- 1.160 award (n)**
prize for doing sth well ❖ βραβείο ► *I hope my favourite actor wins an award for his role.*
- 1.161 mainly (adv)**
mostly ❖ κυρίως ► *I watch films at home mainly, but sometimes I go to the cinema.*
- 1.162 in touch (expr)**
in contact ❖ σε επαφή ► *He keeps in touch with his friends on Facebook.*
- 1.163 strange (adj)**
unusual ❖ παράξενος ► *It's strange that an old sitcom like Friends is still popular.*

- 1.164 gun dog (n)**
hunting dog ❖ κυνηγόσκυλο ► *Hunters use gun dogs to find and bring back birds they shoot.*
- 1.165 originally (adv)**
what used to be ❖ αρχικά ► *He originally lived in Patras, but now he lives in Athens.*
- 1.166 apparently (adv)**
as it seems ❖ κατά τα φαινόμενα, προφανώς
► *Apparently the accident was caused by a drunk driver, but police are not entirely sure yet.*
- 1.167 breed (n)**
type of animal ❖ ράτσα ► *Her favourite breed of dog is the Labrador.*
- 1.168 gentle (adj)**
kind and calm ❖ ήρεμος ► *This dog is gentle so he is good with children.*
- 1.169 playful (adj)**
liking to play ❖ παιχνιδιάρης ► *The playful dog enjoyed chasing the ball.*
- 1.170 mutual (adj)**
shared by two or more people or groups
❖ αμοιβαίος ► *The partners have a mutual respect and liking for each other.*
- 1.171 apart from (prep)**
not including ❖ εκτός από ► *Apart from mice, I like all types of pets.*
- 1.172 detection (n)**
finding things ❖ ανίχνευση ► *The police use dogs for the detection of drugs.*
- 1.173 train (v)**
teach ❖ εκπαιδεύω ► *He has been training his dog to fetch his slippers.*
- 1.174 the blind (n)**
people who cannot see ❖ οι τυφλοί
► *Dogs who guide the blind help them live normal lives.*
- 1.175 nature (n)**
character ❖ χαρακτήρας ► *My dog has a kind nature so don't be scared of him.*
- 1.176 regular (adj)**
always at the same time ❖ τακτικός
► *He enjoys his regular workout every evening at the gym.*
- 1.177 daily (adj)**
every day ❖ καθημερινός ► *I don't buy a daily paper; I prefer to get a weekly news magazine.*

- 1.178 affection (n)**
feelings of love ❖ στοργή ► *He shows his cat affection by stroking its ears.*

FORMING WORDS page 9-10

- 1.179 glad (adj)**
happy ❖ χαρούμενος
► *I'm glad to see you are ok.*
- 1.180 low (adj)**
close to the ground ❖ χαμηλός ► *Don't hit your head on this low entrance to the old shop.*

Exercise I page 10

- 1.181 hold (v)**
organise ❖ οργανώνω ► *We're holding a party at the end of the school year.*
- 1.182 contest (n)**
competition ❖ διαγωνισμός ► *The best singer will win the contest and get a prize*
- 1.183 take place (expr)**
happen ❖ λαμβάνω χώρα ► *My party will take place on my birthday.*
- 1.184 broadcast (v)**
send out as a TV or radio signal ❖ μεταδίδω
► *They broadcast the news every evening at 8 pm.*
- 1.185 participate (v)**
be a part of sth ❖ παίρνω μέρος, συμμετέχω
► *He's taking part in a talent contest.*
- 1.186 perform (v)**
entertain people by singing, acting, etc
❖ παίζω, δίνω παράσταση ► *My daughter will perform a dance routine at the school concert.*
- 1.187 go on (phr v)**
continue afterwards ❖ συνεχίζω μετά
► *After he finishes his studies he will go on to work as a doctor.*
- 1.188 fame (n)**
being well-known ❖ φήμη, διασημότητα, δόξα
► *The film tells the story of the singer's early career and sudden rise to fame.*
- 1.189 profession (n)**
job you have trained for ❖ επάγγελμα
► *He plans to enter the teaching profession after graduating from university.*
- 1.190 international (adj)**
all over the world ❖ διεθνής ► *She works for an international company that has offices in many countries.*
- 1.191 compete (v)**
try to win ❖ συναγωνίζομαι ► *All the athletes are competing for the gold medal.*
- 1.192 attract (v)**
make sb like sth ❖ ελκύω ► *The company should do more to attract younger customers.*
- 1.193 media (n)**
TV, radio, newspapers, magazines ❖ ΜΜΕ
► *The media reports on what famous people do every day.*
- 1.194 celebrity (n)**
well-known person ❖ διασημότητα ► *The celebrity has many fans who adore his films.*

FCE IN ACTION page 11

- 1.195 concert (n)**
music event ❖ συναυλία
► *She's going to the Lady Gaga concert to hear her sing live.*
- 1.196 look forward to (phr v)**
be happy about sth that will happen
❖ περιμένω με ανυπομονησία
► *He's looking forward to the weekend because he's going to a party.*
- 1.197 immediately (adv)**
right now ❖ αμέσως ► *The phone rang just once and I answered it immediately.*
- 1.198 roommate (n)**
sb you share a room with ❖ συγκάτοικος
► *At university I shared a room with a roommate who was very untidy.*
- 1.199 borrow (v)**
take and give back ❖ δανειζομαι
► *You can borrow some money but I want it back tomorrow.*
- 1.200 annoy (v)**
make angry ❖ ενοχλώ
► *Rock music annoys my grandma. She really hates it.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 12

- 1.201 scary (adj)**
causing fear ❖ τρομακτικός ► *This scary film always makes me scream.*
- 1.202 horror film (n)**
film that frightens you ❖ ταινία τρόμου
► *She doesn't like horror films about monsters.*
- 1.203 contract (n)**
work agreement ❖ συμβόλαιο ► *My job contract says how much I get paid.*
- 1.204 sign (v)**
write your name ❖ υπογράφω
► *Please sign your name at the bottom of the page.*
- 1.205 careful (adj)**
trying not to do anything wrong ❖ προσεκτικός
► *Be careful not to make any spelling mistakes.*
- 1.206 promotion (n)**
the move to a better job position ❖ προαγωγή
► *He got a promotion from assistant to manager.*
- 1.207 deserve (v)**
earn money, praise, etc because you did sth well ❖ αξίζω ► *She deserves the promotion because she works hard.*
- 1.208 decide (v)**
choose what to do ❖ αποφασίζω ► *He's decided to go to college after school.*
- 1.209 twin (n)**
brother or sister born the same day ❖ δίδυμος
► *The twins are 15 today so 'Happy Birthday' Fred and George.*
- 1.210 resemble (v)**
look or be like ❖ μοιάζω ► *He resembles his dad in appearance. He doesn't look like his mum at all.*

- 1.211 presentation (n)**
work to be shown to people formally
❖ παρουσίαση ► *I'm giving a presentation to the class today. It took me a month to write it.*
- 1.212 invite (v)**
ask to come to an event ❖ προσκαλώ
► *I've invited all my friends to my party.*
- 1.213 blockbuster (n)**
very successful film ❖ ταινία που σπάει τα ταμεία ► *This blockbuster has made a fortune in ticket sales.*
- 1.214 excursion (n)**
(day) trip ❖ εκδρομή ► *We're going on a school excursion to the Acropolis museum.*
- 1.215 excitedly (adv)**
happily so you cannot relax ❖ ενθουσιωδώς
► *The children jumped up and down excitedly when they got to the beach because they love it there.*
- 1.216 laboratory technician (n)**
sb who works in and looks after a place where experiments are done ❖ τεχνίτης εργαστηρίου
► *The laboratory technician found what the researcher needed for the experiment.*
- 1.217 ring (v)**
telephone ❖ τηλεφωνώ
► *Turn your phone on in case Dan rings.*

Education and Employment

VOCABULARY IN ACTION page 13-15

- 1.218 employment (n)**
having or giving work ❖ εργασία ► *It can be hard to find employment after school so you are lucky you got a job.*

Exercise A page 13

- 1.219 candidate (n)**
sb applying for a job ❖ υποψήφιος
► *Four candidates have applied for this job.*
- 1.220 career (n)**
work you do for a long time ❖ καριέρα
► *He wants a career as a doctor.*
- 1.221 certificate (n)**
written proof you studied and passed a course
❖ πιστοποιητικό ► *She put her FCE certificate on the wall.*
- 1.222 graduate (n)**
sb who has successfully finished university
❖ πτυχιούχος ► *He passed all his university exams so he is now a graduate.*
- 1.223 native speaker (n)**
sb who speaks a language as their mother tongue ❖ φυσικός ομιλητής
► *Carlos is a native speaker of Spanish. He grew up in Madrid.*
- 1.224 reference (n)**
letter written by sb you know that describes your abilities and skills ❖ σύσταση
► *I need a reference from a teacher for my college application.*
- 1.225 salary (n)**
money you earn ❖ μισθός ► *He earns a high salary so he is quite rich.*
- 1.226 foreign (adj)**
from another country ❖ ξένος ► *George speaks two foreign languages; French and Chinese.*
- 1.227 experience (n)**
knowledge of a job ❖ εμπειρία ► *She has two years' experience as a nurse.*

- 1.228 CV (n)**
written account of your education and work experience ❖ βιογραφικό ► *When you apply for a job, you must send a CV as well.*
- 1.229 interview (n)**
formal meeting to ask sb questions
❖ συνέντευξη ► *The candidate did well in the interview and he got the job.*
- 1.230 vacancy (n)**
job that is free ❖ κενή θέση ► *She's applied for one of the vacancies at the supermarket so she might have a job soon.*
- 1.231 wage (n)**
weekly or hourly pay ❖ ημερομίσθιο, ωρομίσθιο
► *Her wage is only 5 euros an hour.*
- 1.232 cruise line (n)**
company that has cruise ships ❖ εταιρεία με κρουαζιερόπλοια ► *She's going on holiday around the Greek islands with a well-known cruise line.*
- 1.233 generous (adj)**
giving a lot of sth ❖ γενειόδωρος ► *Grandpa's generous gift was a lot of money.*
- 1.234 shore (n)**
on land ❖ ξηρά ► *There is a shore trip to the Acropolis when the cruise ship gets to Piraeus.*
- 1.235 assistant (n)**
helper ❖ βοηθός ► *My assistant helps me organise the trips that I choose.*
- 1.236 requirement (n)**
thing that is needed ❖ απαίτηση, αξίωση
► *One requirement for this tourist guide job is perfect English.*
- 1.237 arrange (v)**
organise ❖ κανονίζω ► *He's arranged a meeting with his employees tomorrow.*

Exercise B page 13

- 1.238 advertisement (n)**
information about sth you want to sell
❖ διαφήμιση ► *This cruise advertisement says there are special prices for October.*

- 1.239 degree (n)**
university level of education ❖ πτυχίο
► *She has done a degree in Physics at Athens University.*
- 1.240 diploma (n)**
certificate ❖ δίπλωμα ► *He's studying for a chef's diploma at college.*
- 1.241 employer (n)**
sb who gives you a job ❖ εργοδότης
► *Our employer is increasing our salaries.*
- 1.242 respond (v)**
answer ❖ απαντώ ► *The company I applied to responded and invited me to an interview.*
- 1.243 qualifications (pl n)**
education and exams you have passed ❖ προσόντα ► *He needs good qualifications for this job so it's good he went to university.*
- 1.244 skill (n)**
ability ❖ ικανότητα ► *He has amazing language skills and speaks six languages.*
- 1.245 social networking (n)**
meeting people online ❖ κοινωνική δικτύωση
► *He uses Facebook for social networking.*
- 1.246 purpose (n)**
aim ❖ σκοπός ► *The purpose of a CV is to make someone want to employ you.*
- 1.247 staff (n)**
people who work at the same place ❖ προσωπικό ► *The hotel staff work very hard.*
- 1.248 obtain (v)**
get ❖ αποκτώ ► *He obtained his ECCE certificate last year.*
- 1.249 previous (adj)**
past ❖ προηγούμενος ► *In his previous job he was an assistant, but in this one he is a manager.*
- 1.250 contact (n)**
sb you know online ❖ επαφή ► *He has twenty email contacts.*
- 1.251 request (n)**
asking for sth ❖ αίτημα ► *He made a request for more money, but his employer said no.*

Exercise C **page 14**

- 1.252 retire (v)**
stop working when you reach a certain age ❖ συνταξιοδοτούμαι ► *Grandma retired from her job when she was 65.*
- 1.253 resign (v)**
leave a job ❖ παραιτούμαι ► *Bob resigned because he has found a better job.*
- 1.254 lecturer (n)**
university teacher ❖ λέκτορας
► *The students took notes while the lecturer spoke.*
- 1.255 contribute (v)**
give positive things to sth ❖ συμβάλλω
► *She contributes a lot to the company by working hard.*
- 1.256 impression (n)**
opinion you have about sb or sth ❖ εντύπωση
► *The candidate made a good impression so she got the job.*

- 1.257 connected (adj)**
joined to ❖ συνδεδεμένος ► *The computer isn't connected to the Internet yet – you have to turn on the modem.*
- 1.258 intensive (adj)**
doing a lot in a short time ❖ εντατικός
► *He studied for the FCE in a six month intensive course.*
- 1.259 speech (n)**
ability to talk ❖ ομιλία ► *Little children use simple words when they first learn speech.*
- 1.260 accent (n)**
the way you speak according to where you are from ❖ προφορά ► *Pierre speaks English with a French accent.*
- 1.261 pronunciation (n)**
the way a word should be said ❖ προφορά (λέξης) ► *The pronunciation of the letter R in English is hard for Chinese speakers.*
- 1.262 fired (adj)**
having lost your job ❖ απολυμένος ► *He got fired so now he hasn't got a job.*
- 1.263 reduced (adj)**
made less ❖ μειωμένος ► *My reduced salary means I can't buy what I used to because I have less money.*
- 1.264 compulsory (adj)**
sth you have to do ❖ υποχρεωτικός ► *Maths is a compulsory subject so all the students take it.*
- 1.265 optional (adj)**
sth you can choose to do ❖ προαιρετικός
► *The optional subject I chose to do is art.*
- 1.266 talented (adj)**
with a lot of skill ❖ ταλαντούχος ► *The talented actor was very good in that film.*
- 1.267 fluent (adj)**
speaking well ❖ με ευχέρεια λόγου,
► *He is fluent in Japanese so he applied for a job in Tokyo.*
- 1.268 permanent (adj)**
lasting for ever or a long time ❖ μόνιμος
► *She has a permanent job at the post office.*
- 1.269 hire (v)**
give sb a job ❖ προσλαμβάνω ► *They are hiring assistants at the shop in town so I've applied for a job there.*
- 1.270 professor (n)**
senior university teacher ❖ καθηγητής πανεπιστημίου ► *Apart from teaching, most professors are also involved in research programmes.*

Exercise D **page 14**

- 1.271 application (n)**
written request for sth ❖ αίτηση ► *He made an application for a job.*
- 1.272 choice (n)**
picking sth you want ❖ επιλογή ► *He made the choice to go to college.*
- 1.273 complaint (n)**
saying you think sth was not correct ❖ παράπονο ► *The food was horrible so I made a complaint to the waiter.*

- 1.274 decision (n)**
choice what to do ❖ απόφαση
► *She made a decision at last and chose a candidate for the job.*
- 1.275 effort (n)**
when you try hard to do sth ❖ προσπάθεια ► *If you make an effort you will pass your exams.*
- 1.276 excuse (n)**
reason for not doing sth ❖ δικαιολογία
► *She made an excuse for being late and said she had missed the bus.*
- 1.277 a living (n)**
work you do to earn money ❖ προς το ζην
► *He makes a living by driving a bus.*
- 1.278 profit (n)**
money made ❖ κέρδος ► *We made a profit so we are one hundred euros richer.*
- 1.279 progress (n)**
getting better ❖ πρόοδος ► *David is making progress at school and he has better grades now.*
- 1.280 make sb redundant (expr)**
ask sb to leave a job because they are no longer needed ❖ απολύω κάποιον ως υπεράριθμο ή περιττό ► *When the company closed, all the employees were made redundant.*
- 1.281 make up one's mind (expr)**
decide ❖ αποφασίζω ► *'Have you made up your mind?' 'Yes, I have decided.'*
- 1.282 take advantage (expr)**
use for your own good ❖ χρησιμοποιώ προς όφελός μου, εκμεταλλεύομαι ► *He should take advantage of being fluent in languages and get a job as a translator.*
- 1.283 risk (n)**
sth that might not happen as you hope ❖ ρίσκο ► *He took a risk when he sat the exam because he knew he might fail.*
- 1.284 control (n)**
power ❖ έλεγχος ► *The new manager took control of the company.*
- 1.285 take part (expr)**
participate ❖ συμμετέχω ► *Let's take part in the race. We might win!*
- 1.286 take sth for granted (expr)**
not appreciate sth because you think it should happen ❖ θεωρώ δεδομένο ► *He takes her help for granted and never thanks her.*
- 1.287 take sth into account (expr)**
consider, think about ❖ λαμβάνω υπόψη ► *This shop takes parents into account so there is a child play area here.*
- 1.288 favour (n)**
sth that helps sb ❖ χάρη
► *Dave did me a favour and cooked supper because I was busy.*
- 1.289 harm (n)**
sth that is bad for sb ❖ βλάβη, ζημιά ► *The sun can do harm and burn your skin.*
- 1.290 revision (n)**
learning sth you have already studied ❖ επανάληψη ► *She did three hours of revision for the test.*

Exercise E **page 14**

- 1.291 fill in (phr v)**
complete ❖ συμπληρώνω ► *You have to fill in this application form and then post it.*
- 1.292 form (n)**
official paper ❖ έντυπο ► *He filled in the form with his personal details.*
- 1.293 hand in (phr v)**
give to a teacher ❖ παραδίδω ► *We handed in our essays to the teacher.*
- 1.294 print out (phr v)**
make a printed version ❖ εκτυπώνω ► *I wrote my essay on my computer and then I printed it out on paper to hand in at school.*

Exercise F **page 15**

- 1.295 get away with (phr v)**
not get caught ❖ διαφεύγω (επιπτώσεων), τη γλυτώνω ► *He got away with not doing his homework because the teacher was away that day.*
- 1.296 get by (phr v)**
manage ❖ τα βγάζω πέρα ► *She gets by on a low salary but it isn't easy.*
- 1.297 get on (phr v)**
be friendly with ❖ τα πάω καλά ► *Jack gets on with his sister so they spend a lot of time together.*
- 1.298 get over (phr v)**
become ok after sth bad happens to you ❖ ξεπερνάω ► *His grandma died and it took him some time to get over it.*
- 1.299 get round to (phr v)**
find time for ❖ βρίσκω χρόνο ► *The teacher didn't get round to marking our homework so we still don't know how we did.*
- 1.300 get together (phr v)**
meet sb informally ❖ βρισκόμαστε με κάποιον ► *Let's get together at my house and watch a film.*
- 1.301 put sb down (phr v)**
say negative things about sb ❖ ταπεινώνω, εξευτελίζω ► *Diana put her sister down and said she was useless.*
- 1.302 put off (phr v)**
plan for a later date ❖ αναβάλλω ► *I'll have to put off our dinner date because I'm ill. Let's do it next week.*
- 1.303 put up with (phr v)**
bear sth difficult ❖ ανέχομαι ► *How can you put up with your noisy brother? He's so annoying!*
- 1.304 update (v)**
give the newest information ❖ ενημερώνω ► *I updated my status on LinkedIn when I got a new job.*
- 1.305 prospect (n)**
future possibility ❖ προοπτική ► *Your career prospects will be better with a university degree.*
- 1.306 postpone (v)**
plan for a later date, put off ❖ αναβάλλω ► *The boss cannot see you today so you'll have to postpone your appointment until tomorrow.*

- 1.307 tolerate (v)**
bear sth difficult, put up with ❖ ανέχομαι
► *I can't tolerate rude behaviour. It makes me angry.*
- 1.308 survive (v)**
manage, get by ❖ επιβιώνω ► *How will I survive without a salary? I can't buy any food.*
- 1.309 recover (v)**
become OK after sth bad happens to you, get over ❖ ξεπερνώ ► *It took her a while to recover when she was made redundant, but she's been feeling more optimistic recently*
- 1.310 steal (v)**
take sth that is not yours ❖ κλέβω ► *He was fired because he stole money and mobile phones from his colleagues.*
- 1.311 escape (v)**
not get caught, get away with ❖ διαφεύγω
► *He escaped his mother's anger by running out of the room.*
- 1.312 punishment (n)**
sth done to you for doing sth wrong
❖ τιμωρία ► *The punishment for not doing your homework is an extra essay.*

Exercise G **page 15**

- 1.313 pay attention (expr)**
listen carefully ❖ παρακολουθώ, προσέχω
► *He pays attention in class so he understands the lesson.*
- 1.314 valuable (adj)**
very useful ❖ πολύτιμος ► *Thank you for your valuable advice. It helped me a lot.*
- 1.315 proud (adj)**
happy about sth you have done ❖ υπερήφανος
► *Dad is proud of me because I passed all my exams with an A.*
- 1.316 extremely (adv)**
very much ❖ εξαιρετικά ► *He is extremely good at languages and learns them easily.*
- 1.317 deal with (phr v)**
cope with, face ❖ αντιμετωπίζω ► *She can't deal with failing tests and she gets really angry when she doesn't do well.*
- 1.318 concentrate (v)**
focus on ❖ συγκεντρώνομαι ► *I'm concentrating on the test for tomorrow so I'm going to revise for it all evening.*
- 1.319 for the time being (expr)**
for now ❖ προς το παρόν ► *She isn't going out with friends for the time being because she is studying for exams next month.*
- 1.320 ahead (prep)**
in front of ❖ μπροστά ► *I'm looking forward to the years at college ahead of me when I finish school.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 16**

- 1.321 eager (adj)**
keen, willing ❖ πρόθυμος ► *He's keen to join the football team because he loves sport.*
- 1.322 dissatisfied (adj)**
disappointed, unhappy ❖ δυσαρεστημένος
► *Our manager is dissatisfied with this month's sales figures - he thinks we could do better.*

- 1.323 opportunity (n)**
chance ❖ ευκαιρία ► *A degree gives you the opportunity to find a better job.*
- 1.324 improve (v)**
get better ❖ βελτιώνω ► *She's taking lessons to improve her English.*
- 1.325 it remains to be seen (expr)**
we will have to wait and see ❖ μένει να δούμε, μένει να διαπιστωθεί ► *It remains to be seen which candidate will get the job.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 17**

- 1.326 cheat (v)**
break the rules ❖ κλέβω (σε διαγώνισμα)
► *He cheated in the test by copying his friend's answers.*
- 1.327 get off (phr v)**
leave (a bus, train etc) ❖ αποβιβάζομαι
► *This is our stop so we have to get off the tram here.*
- 1.328 comprehensive (adj)**
covering everything ❖ περιεκτικός ► *This comprehensive course covers all the grammar and vocabulary you need for the ECCE exam.*
- 1.329 depend (v)**
be affected by sth ❖ εξαρτώμαι ► *How well you do at school depends on how much you study.*
- 1.330 get into (phr v)**
enter ❖ μπαίνω ► *He got into university and he starts this October.*
- 1.331 it's a shame (expr)**
it's disappointing ❖ είναι κρίμα, κρίμα ► *It's a shame you didn't get the job. Better luck next time.*
- 1.332 get up (phr v)**
wake up and get out of bed ❖ σηκώνομαι
► *I usually get up in the morning at 7 am and take a shower.*
- 1.333 get to (phr v)**
arrive at ❖ φτάνω ► *This train gets to the station in half an hour.*
- 1.334 get through (phr v)**
finish ❖ τελειώνω ► *He managed to get through all his homework.*
- 1.335 take up (phr v)**
start sth new ❖ ξεκινώ ► *He took up tennis last year and he loves it.*
- 1.336 treat (v)**
behave towards ❖ φέρομαι ► *If you treat people well they will be nice to you.*
- 1.337 put in (phr v)**
do ❖ βάζω ► *She put in an extra hour's work and left the office at 6 pm.*
- 1.338 position (n)**
job ❖ θέση ► *He applied for a teaching position at the local school.*
- 1.339 rely (v)**
need sb for sth ❖ βασίζομαι ► *I rely on my parents for money because I don't have a job.*

PAST TENSES

pages 18-19

- 2.1 completed (adj)**
finished ❖ ολοκληρωμένος ► *He put the completed letter in an envelope.*
- 2.2 specific (adj)**
fixed ❖ συγκεκριμένος ► *I always eat lunch at a specific time because I like routine.*
- 2.3 set (v)**
make a piece of equipment ready to turn on at a certain time ❖ ρυθμίζω ► *I've set the DVD player to record the film at 9 o'clock.*
- 2.4 alarm (n)**
device that makes a sound to wake you up ❖ ξυπνητήρι ► *Her alarm rings at 7 am every morning.*
- 2.5 grab (v)**
take quickly ❖ αρπάζω ► *She grabbed her bag and ran out the door to catch the bus.*
- 2.6 interrupt (v)**
stop sb in the middle of sth else ❖ διακόπτω ► *Sorry to interrupt your meeting, but there's a phone call for you.*
- 2.7 block (n)**
group of buildings between roads ❖ τετράγωνο ► *The supermarket is three blocks down from the library.*
- 2.8 bump into (phr v)**
meet by chance ❖ συναντώ τυχαία ► *I was surprised when I bumped into Charles because I thought he was in Rome.*
- 2.9 plant (v)**
put in the ground to grow ❖ φυτεύω ► *I planted some flowers in the garden.*
- 2.10 guest (n)**
sb invited to an event ❖ καλεσμένος ► *All the guests enjoyed the party.*
- 2.11 softly (adv)**
quietly ❖ σιγά, απαλά ► *The baby fell asleep with music playing softly in the room.*
- 2.12 background (n)**
sounds you can hear but you are not fully listening to ❖ στο βάθος ► *We talked over the sound of the TV adverts in the background.*
- 2.13 back then (expr)**
in the past ❖ τότε ► *Here's a photo of Dad twenty years ago. He had a beard back then.*
- 2.14 while (conj)**
during a certain time ❖ ενώ ► *I was watching TV while Fred was making supper.*
- 2.15 shy (adj)**
not sure about talking to other people ❖ ντροπαλός ► *He was too shy to speak to the girl he liked.*
- 2.16 confident (adj)**
sure of yourself ❖ σίγουρος ► *Clare is quite shy but her sister is very confident.*
- 2.17 midnight (n)**
12 o'clock at night ❖ μεσάνυχτα ► *It was midnight and there was nobody on the street.*

- 2.18 burglar (n)**
a thief who breaks into your house ❖ διαρρήκτης ► *The burglar broke the window and stole the TV from our living room.*
- 2.19 hurt (v)**
hit and cause pain ❖ χτυπώ ► *She hurt her foot when she fell over and now she can't walk on it.*
- 2.20 barely (adv)**
only just ❖ μόλις ► *He had barely sat down when the phone rang.*
- 2.21 hardly (adv)**
almost ❖ μόλις, σχεδόν δεν ► *We had hardly sat down to dinner when all the lights went out.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

pages 19-22

Exercise A

page 19

- 2.22 volunteer (n)**
sb who does sth without asking for money ❖ εθελοντής ► *The volunteers who planted trees in the park were locals.*
- 2.23 author (n)**
writer ❖ συγγραφέας ► *J K Rowling is the author who wrote the Harry Potter books.*
- 2.24 mention (v)**
say sth about ❖ αναφέρω ► *She mentioned her new job in her email so I did know about it, yes.*
- 2.25 departure lounge (n)**
room in an airport where you wait before a flight ❖ αίθουσα αναχώρησης ► *We waited for two hours in the departure lounge for our flight to London.*
- 2.26 board (v)**
get on (bus, plane, ferry, tram, train) ❖ επιβιβάζομαι ► *He boarded the plane and sat down in his seat.*
- 2.27 cancellation (n)**
end of an arrangement ❖ ακύρωση ► *The cancellation of our flight because of bad weather meant we didn't leave for Rome that day.*
- 2.28 rehearse (v)**
practise (for actors) ❖ κάνω πρόβες ► *The actors rehearsed the scene before it was filmed.*
- 2.29 stage (n)**
place in a theatre where actors perform a play ❖ σκηνή ► *When the famous actor walked out onto the stage everyone clapped.*

Exercise B

page 20

- 2.30 sensitive (adj)**
showing feeling and caring ❖ ευαίσθητος ► *She's a sensitive person so try not to criticise her too openly.*

- 2.31 missing (adj)**
cannot be found ❖ που λείπει ► *The cat had been missing all night and we didn't know where it was.*
- 2.32 relocate (v)**
move to another place ❖ μεταφέρω, εγκαθιστώ σε άλλο χώρο ή περιοχή ► *When the company relocated to Paris, I had to move to France.*
- 2.33 sociable (adj)**
friendly and liking other people ❖ κοινωνικός ► *She's a sociable person so she'll be happy to meet new people at the party.*

Exercise C **page 20**

- 2.34 slave (n)**
sb who belongs to sb else and has to work for them ❖ σκλάβος, δούλος ► *The slave was forced to work for no money and very little food.*
- 2.35 slavery (n)**
the system where people belong to other people ❖ σκλαβιά, δουλεία ► *Many people lost their freedom because of slavery.*
- 2.36 unbearable (adj)**
impossible to cope with ❖ ανυπόφορος ► *He said living in a war zone was unbearable so he came to Europe for a better life.*
- 2.37 endure (v)**
experience sth very bad ❖ υπομένω ► *She couldn't endure the bullies at school so she asked to move to another school.*
- 2.38 humiliation (n)**
feeling of shame ❖ ταπείνωση ► *He couldn't bear the humiliation when the class laughed at his new haircut.*
- 2.39 cruelty (n)**
unkind treatment that causes pain ❖ σκληρότητα ► *He treated his poor dog with terrible cruelty by kicking it and not feeding it properly.*
- 2.40 rescue (v)**
save ❖ σώζω ► *The fire fighter rescued a man from the burning building and took him to safety.*
- 2.41 offer (v)**
ask if sb wants sth ❖ προσφέρω ► *Jack offered me a coffee but I said no thank you.*
- 2.42 drug (v)**
give sb sth that makes them sleep or become unconscious ❖ ναρκώνω ► *The victim was drugged by the kidnapper and doesn't remember anything about his time as a prisoner.*

Exercise D **page 21**

- 2.43 inspirational (adj)**
making you want to do the same because you admire it ❖ που εμπνέει ► *He is an inspirational teacher and he is the reason why I became a musician.*
- 2.44 trial (n)**
test in sport to see your skill ❖ δοκιμαστικό ► *He did well in the rugby trials and is now on the team.*
- 2.45 come true (expr)**
become real ❖ γίνεται πραγματικότητα ► *My dream came true when I got into university.*

- 2.46 basement (n)**
floor or room in a house which is below ground level ❖ υπόγειο ► *I walked in the front door and then went downstairs to the basement.*
- 2.47 it hit me (expr)**
I got a good idea ❖ μου ήρθε ► *While I was surfing the Net it hit me! I should start my own blog.*
- 2.48 give it a shot (expr)**
try sth ❖ δοκιμάζω ► *You should give it a shot and take part in the football trials.*
- 2.49 slice (n)**
flat piece of sth like bread or cheese ❖ φέτα ► *There are two slices of bread left, so that's enough for one sandwich.*
- 2.50 recipe (n)**
cooking instructions ❖ συνταγή ► *This is Grandma's recipe for cookies.*
- 2.51 corner shop (n)**
small local shop that sells everything ❖ παντοπωλείο ► *I bought a newspaper and some crisps at the corner shop.*
- 2.52 ingredient (n)**
food item in a dish ❖ συστατικό ► *The basic ingredients for a cake are flours, eggs, butter and sugar.*
- 2.53 delicious (adj)**
very tasty ❖ νοστιμότατος ► *This soup is delicious. Can I have some more?*
- 2.54 pasta (n)**
food made from eggs, water and flour eg macaroni, ravioli, etc ❖ ζυμαρικά ► *The pasta I use when I make carbonara is macaroni number 6.*
- 2.55 reputation (n)**
what people think of you ❖ φήμη ► *He has a good reputation as a coach because his team won the championship.*

Exercise E **page 22**

- 2.56 keep fit (expr)**
exercise to stay healthy ❖ κρατιέμαι σε καλή φυσική κατάσταση ► *She runs in the park every day to keep fit.*
- 2.57 results (pl n)**
exam grades ❖ αποτελέσματα ► *My exam results come out tomorrow. I hope I've got high marks.*
- 2.58 experiment (n)**
test to check if sth works or is true ❖ πείραμα ► *The students did a biology experiment at school to test the effect of sunlight on plants.*
- 2.59 solution (n)**
answer to a problem ❖ λύση ► *The solution to this maths problem is 42. So 43 is not the right answer.*
- 2.60 jewellery (n)**
decorations we wear to look nice eg earrings ❖ κοσμήματα ► *Shall we get Julie some jewellery for her birthday – earrings or a necklace?*
- 2.61 audience (n)**
group of people watching a film, play or sb speaking ❖ κοινό ► *The audience stood up at the end of the play and clapped.*

- 2.62 campus (n)**
place where university buildings are
❖ πανεπιστημιούπολη ► *The engineering building is on the other side of the campus.*
- 2.63 doubt (n)**
feeling of not being certain ❖ αμφιβολία
► *There is no doubt that he passed the test because the teacher just told him he did well.*
- 2.64 alike (adv)**
including both groups ❖ εξίσου ► *He is loved by family and friends alike. Everybody thinks he's a great guy.*
- 2.65 refuse (v)**
say no ❖ αρνούμαι ► *Tina refused to talk to Katy after their fight and wouldn't answer her calls.*
- 2.66 discuss (v)**
talk about ❖ συζητώ ► *If you want to discuss your problems, I can talk to you about them.*
- 2.67 to cut a long story short (expr)**
say in a few words ❖ με λίγα λόγια ► *To cut a long story short, after our troubles we got home safely.*
- 2.68 raise (v)**
take care of a child while they grow ❖ μεγαλώνω, ανατρέφω ► *The couple are raising two children.*
- 2.69 embarrassed (adj)**
ashamed ❖ αμήχανος ► *She felt embarrassed about coming from a poor family, but I told her not to be ashamed.*
- 2.70 dishonest (adj)**
not telling the truth ❖ ανέντιμος ► *It was dishonest of you say you are 25 when in fact you are 20.*
- 2.71 behaviour (n)**
the way sb does sth ❖ συμπεριφορά ► *John's behaviour towards us was unfriendly so we knew he was angry about something.*

- 2.72 unselfish (adj)**
thinking about others before yourself
❖ ανιδιοτελής ► *Giving money to people in need is an unselfish thing to do.*
- 2.73 mature (adj)**
in an adult way ❖ ώριμος
► *People think he is older than 15 because he is mature for his age.*
- 2.74 responsible (adj)**
acting correctly and judging well
❖ υπεύθυνος ► *They are responsible parents who look after their children very well.*
- 2.75 confide (v)**
tell sb a secret ❖ εμπιστεύομαι ► *Don't confide in Janet. She can't keep a secret.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 24

- 2.76 book (v)**
arrange to have a room, flight, etc at a particular time ❖ κλείνω ► *I've booked a room at a hotel in London for three nights.*
- 2.77 sail (v)**
travel by boat ❖ πλέω ► *The ferry sailed at 9 am and took four hours to reach the island.*
- 2.78 stairs (pl n)**
indoor steps ❖ σκάλες ► *Do you want to take the lift or walk up the stairs?*
- 2.79 transfer (v)**
send sb or sth to a new place ❖ μεταθέτω
► *Jack was transferred from the New York office to the European office in Paris.*
- 2.80 fog (n)**
low cloud ❖ ομίχλη ► *I can't see where I'm driving in this fog.*
- 2.81 brochure (n)**
small magazine with information about a company ❖ φυλλάδιο ► *Let's look through this holiday brochure and see if there are any breaks we like.*

People, Relationships and Personalities

VOCABULARY IN ACTION

pages 25-27

Exercise A

page 25

- 2.82 willing (adj)**
happy to do sth ❖ πρόθυμος
► *I'm willing to help you clean the house if it doesn't take all day.*
- 2.83 truthful (adj)**
telling the truth ❖ ειλικρινής ► *I want a truthful answer, so don't lie to me.*
- 2.84 fair (adj)**
right ❖ δίκαιος ► *It isn't fair to make me do all the housework while Toby does nothing.*
- 2.85 act (v)**
behave ❖ δρω, συμπεριφέρομαι ► *He is acting in a strange way. What's the matter with him?*
- 2.86 logically (adv)**
with reason ❖ λογικά ► *He spoke logically when he said we needed to earn more money before renting a bigger apartment.*
- 2.87 sensible (adj)**
making good decisions ❖ λογικός ► *It was very sensible of you not to go out in this terrible weather.*
- 2.88 duty (n)**
sth you must do ❖ καθήκον ► *It's a doctor's duty to look after the sick.*

- 2.89 practical (adj)**
acting correctly for a situation ❖ πρακτικός
► *The practical solution is to let me drive you to work while your car is being fixed.*
- 2.90 judgment (n)**
ability to decide well ❖ κρίση ► *He showed good judgment when he saved his money.*
- 2.91 honest (adj)**
truthful ❖ ειλικρινής ► *He decided to be honest and tell her the truth.*
- 2.92 patient (adj)**
calm and willing to wait ❖ υπομονετικός
► *You have to be patient when fishing because it takes time to catch something.*
- 2.93 reasonable (adj)**
logical ❖ λογικός ► *He's a reasonable person so I'm sure he will give you an extra day for your assignment.*
- 2.94 respectful (adj)**
treating sb correctly ❖ που δείχνει σεβασμό
► *It's important to be respectful when you are a guest, so please behave politely.*
- 2.95 selfish (adj)**
caring only about yourself ❖ εγωιστικός ► *The selfish driver had parked over two spaces.*

Exercise C **page 25**

- 2.96 upset (adj)**
angry and unhappy ❖ αναστατωμένος ► *Jeff was very upset when he lost his wallet.*
- 2.97 unemployed (adj)**
not having a job ❖ άνεργος ► *Tina lost her job so she's unemployed again.*

Exercise D **page 25**

- 2.98 waste (v)**
use in an inefficient way, often when there isn't much of something ❖ σπαταλώ, χαρμίζω
► *Don't waste your money on things you don't need.*
- 2.99 persuade (v)**
make sb believe or do sth ❖ πείθω
► *I persuaded Katy to see the play with me, even though she doesn't like the theatre much.*

Exercise E **page 26**

- 2.100 jealous (adj)**
wanting what sb else has ❖ ζηλιάρης ► *Pauline is jealous of my new earrings. She always wants to have the same things as me.*
- 2.101 can't stand (expr)**
dislike a lot ❖ απεχθάνομαι ► *I can't stand the rain because it means I can't play tennis.*
- 2.102 demanding (adj)**
needing a lot of attention ❖ απαιτητικός
► *Ruby is a very demanding child and needs constant attention from her mother.*
- 2.103 be fond of (expr)**
love, like ❖ συμπαθώ, αγαπώ ► *I'm fond of my sister even though she is difficult to get on with.*
- 2.104 pressure (n)**
too much work or worry ❖ πίεση ► *The teacher put a lot of pressure on the students and set far too much homework.*

- 2.105 responsibility (n)**
duty or job you have to do ❖ ευθύνη
► *I can teach you what I know but it's your responsibility to learn it.*

Exercise F **page 26**

- 2.106 break down (phr v)**
start crying ❖ καταρρέω ► *She broke down when he said he wanted to leave her.*
- 2.107 break up (phr v)**
end a relationship ❖ χωρίζω ► *Mary and Fred broke up after being together for two years and Mary moved out.*
- 2.108 bring up (phr v)**
raise ❖ ανατρέφω ► *My mum brought me up on her own because my father died when I was very young.*
- 2.109 fall through (phr v)**
not go ahead ❖ αποτυχαίνω, αποτυγχάνω
► *Our holiday plans fell through when the flight was cancelled.*
- 2.110 fall out (phr v)**
have an argument ❖ έρχομαι σε ρήξη με, τσακώνομαι ► *Neil and Simon have fallen out and now they're not speaking.*
- 2.111 grow up (phr v)**
slowly become an adult from a child ❖ μεγαλώνω ► *She grew up in Athens but moved to Paris when she was 18.*
- 2.112 hand down (phr v)**
pass from one generation to another ❖ μεταβιβάζω (στην επόμενη γενιά), περνώ από γενιά σε γενιά ► *Traditional recipes are often handed down from generation to generation.*
- 2.113 let down (phr v)**
fail to do what you said you would do ❖ απογοητεύω ► *John let us down when he didn't take us to the theatre as he had promised.*
- 2.114 rely on (phr v)**
depend on ❖ βασίζομαι ► *He relies on his brother to feed and walk his dog when he goes away on business.*
- 2.115 take after (phr v)**
look and/or be like sb ❖ μοιάζω ► *She takes after her mother in appearance but she's more like her father in character.*
- 2.116 similar (adj)**
almost the same ❖ παρόμοιος ► *The twins are similar but they don't look exactly the same.*
- 2.117 looks (pl n)**
physical appearance ❖ εμφάνιση ► *He has good looks and all the girls find him attractive.*
- 2.118 disappoint (v)**
fail to do what you said you would do ❖ απογοητεύω ► *He disappointed his parents when he didn't get a place at university.*
- 2.119 childhood (n)**
years as a child ❖ παιδική ηλικία ► *She spent her early childhood in Ireland but when she was eight her family moved to Scotland.*

- 2.120 look after (phr v)**
care for ❖ φροντίζω ► *Mum looked after me when I was ill by making me tea and giving me medicine.*
- 2.121 look back on (phr v)**
think about the past ❖ αναπολώ ► *Grandpa looks back on his childhood with great happiness.*
- 2.122 look down on (phr v)**
think you are better than sb else ❖ περιφρονώ ► *She looks down on people who are poor. She's such a snob.*
- 2.123 look to (phr v)**
go to for help ❖ απευθύνομαι ► *You should look to your dad for advice about being a father.*
- 2.124 look up to (phr v)**
admire ❖ εκτιμώ, θαυμάζω ► *He looks up to his older brother and admires his success.*
- 2.125 look out for (phr v)**
care for ❖ προσέχω ► *My sister is younger than me and I always look out for her at school.*
- 2.126 alive (adj)**
living ❖ ζωντανός ► *I wish Grandma was still alive. I really miss her.*
- 2.127 fondness (n)**
love and affection ❖ αγάπη, συμπάθεια ► *He has great fondness for his elderly aunt and often visits her.*
- 2.128 tough (adj)**
difficult ❖ δύσκολος, σκληρός ► *Being a single parent is tough because you have to cope alone with many problems.*

- 2.129 accept (v)**
say yes, believe sth is true ❖ δέχομαι, αποδέχομαι ► *He asked her to get married and she accepted. The wedding is in December.*
- 2.130 acceptable (adj)**
good enough to be accepted ❖ αποδεκτός ► *The business agreement was acceptable to both companies so they signed the papers.*
- 2.131 unacceptable (adj)**
not good, not welcome ❖ απαράδεκτος ► *Your bad behaviour is unacceptable. Don't shout in class again.*
- 2.132 annoyed (adj)**
angry ❖ ενοχλημένος ► *Dad was annoyed because I arrived late for dinner.*
- 2.133 indecision (n)**
inability to choose ❖ δισταγμός, αναποφασιστικότητα ► *The mayor's indecision over the new shopping centre means that we still don't know if it will be built.*
- 2.134 indecisive (adj)**
being unable to choose ❖ διστακτικός ► *He's so indecisive that he can't even decide whether to drink tea or coffee!*

2.135 offend (v)

hurt or make angry with your words or behaviour ❖ προσβάλλω ► *He offended her when he suggested she should go on a diet.*

2.136 offence (n)

hurt feelings ❖ προσβολή ► *I'm sorry if I caused offence. I didn't mean to be rude.*

2.137 offensive (adj)

rude and unkind ❖ προσβλητικός ► *She's an offensive woman who makes rude comments about people's looks.*

2.138 satisfy (v)

please sb ❖ ικανοποιώ ► *The performance was good enough to satisfy the most critical audience.*

2.139 satisfactory (adj)

good enough ❖ ικανοποιητικός, αποδεκτός ► *Your marks are satisfactory so you can continue to the next level.*

2.140 unsatisfactory (adj)

not good enough ❖ μη ικανοποιητικός ► *Your essay is unsatisfactory because you have not answered all the parts of the question.*

2.141 satisfying (adj)

making you feel pleased ❖ ικανοποιητικός ► *I find it very satisfying to see the vegetables which I planted growing bigger every week.*

2.142 satisfied (adj)

pleased ❖ ικανοποιημένος ► *The boss is satisfied with my report and told me to keep up the good work.*

2.143 seat belt (n)

a belt you wear for safety in a car or other vehicle ❖ ζώνη ασφαλείας ► *Please fasten your seat belt before we set off.*

2.144 confirm (v)

say an arrangement already made is true ❖ επιβεβαιώνω ► *The hotel confirmed the booking I had made, so the holiday is now arranged.*

2.145 overweight (adj)

too heavy ❖ υπέρβαρος ► *He is overweight and needs to lose at least 10 kilos.*

2.146 real-life (adj)

sth that happens in reality ❖ πραγματικής ζωής ► *This isn't a film, it's a real-life problem so we have to deal with it.*

2.147 reaction (n)

behaviour that results from sth else ❖ αντίδραση ► *Steve's reaction when he won the lottery was really funny. He just stood there in silence.*

2.148 value (v)

consider to be important ❖ εκτιμώ ► *I value our friendship and I'm glad you are here for me.*

2.149 at your fingertips (expr)
available for immediate use ❖ ξέρω κάτι πολύ καλά, παίζω κάτι στα δάχτυλα ► *Greg has all the latest business information at his fingertips so why don't you ask him for financial advice?*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 29

2.150 resemblance (n)
the way things are like each other ❖ ομοιότητα
► *The resemblance between you and Tina is amazing. Are you sisters?*

2.151 identity (n)
who you are ❖ ταυτότητα ► *The man had no documents to show the police which would prove his identity.*

2.152 similarity (n)
the way things are the same ❖ ομοιότητα
► *Although there are some similarities between the two cities, in most ways they are very different.*

2.153 anxious (adj)
worried ❖ ανήσυχος ► *He felt a bit anxious before seeing the dentist, but in the end there was nothing to worry about.*

2.154 thoughtful (adj)
lost in thought ❖ σκεπτικός ► *He is very quiet and thoughtful. I hope everything is alright.*

2.155 rational (adj)
reasonable ❖ λογικός ► *Please be rational and accept the fact that I can't go with you on holiday because I have no money.*

2.156 careless (adj)
not showing enough care ❖ απρόσεκτος
► *When she dropped her mobile phone, she was just being careless.*

2.157 impatient (adj)
not able or liking to wait ❖ ανυπόμονος
► *I'm impatient to hear from Diana. I can't wait to hear her news.*

2.158 unavailable (adj)
not able to see sb, meet sb, do sth, etc
❖ μη διαθέσιμος ► *I'm sorry but the doctor is unavailable at the moment. Can I take a message?*

2.159 unable (adj)
not able ❖ ανίκανος ► *He's unable to drive at the moment because he has hurt his leg.*

FUTURE TENSES

pages 30-31

- 3.1 threat (n)**
suggestion that sth bad will happen to sb
❖ απειλή ► *Dad forgave me and didn't carry out his threat of taking away my phone.*
- 3.2 warning (n)**
statement or action that informs sb that sth bad or dangerous might happen
❖ προειδοποίηση ► *There is a warning on cigarette packets that smoking is bad for your health.*
- 3.3 tracksuit (n)**
top and trousers worn for sport ❖ φόρμα γυμναστικής ► *She put on her tracksuit and then went out for a run.*
- 3.4 prediction (n)**
statement about what might happen in the future ❖ πρόβλεψη ► *Weather forecasters predictions don't always come true.*
- 3.5 intention (n)**
sth you plan to do ❖ πρόθεση ► *After college his intention is to find a job in a bank.*
- 3.6 conference (n)**
formal event with talks and seminars
❖ συνέδριο ► *The teacher gave two talks at the education conference on lesson planning.*
- 3.7 be on the verge of (expr)**
be going to happen very soon ❖ είμαι στα πρόθυρα ► *Scientists are on the verge of finding a cure for this horrible disease.*
- 3.8 cure (n)**
therapy ❖ θεραπεία ► *There is no cure for the common cold – all you can do is rest and take plenty of hot drinks.*
- 3.9 be about to (expr)**
be going to happen very soon ❖ πρόκειται να, έτοιμος να ► *I'm about to serve supper. Are you ready to eat?*
- 3.10 be on the point of (expr)**
be going to happen very soon ❖ είμαι στα πρόθυρα, έτοιμος να ► *The train is on the point of leaving so let's get on now.*
- 3.11 be due to (expr)**
be going to do sth planned ❖ πρόκειται να ► *The plane is due to take off at 10 am.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

pages 31-33

Exercise A

page 31

- 3.12 condition (n)**
illness or health problem that lasts a long time
❖ πάθηση ► *He has a condition that makes his skin sensitive to the sun.*
- 3.13 victory (n)**
the fact of winning something ❖ νίκη
► *The team won the match 2-0, which is their first victory of the season so far.*

Exercise B

page 32

- 3.14 approximately (adv)**
about ❖ περίπου ► *The drive takes approximately 3 hours, but it might take longer if there is traffic.*

Exercise C

page 32

- 3.15 dissertation (n)**
long piece of writing done at university
❖ διατριβή ► *Anthony spent four months writing his dissertation in his final year.*
- 3.16 extinct (adj)**
dead, no longer existing ❖ εξαφανισμένος
► *Dinosaurs are extinct.*
- 3.17 awful (adj)**
terrible ❖ άσχημος, φοβερός ► *She has an awful cold so she decided to stay home in bed.*
- 3.18 flu (n)**
illness with a fever and tiredness ❖ γρίπη
► *He has a temperature of 39 and I think he has flu.*
- 3.19 on board (expr)**
on a ship, plane, train or bus ❖ πάνω στο πλοίο, τρένο, κλπ ► *There were only two passengers on board when the bus reached the end of the line.*

Exercise D

page 32

- 3.20 advisor (n)**
sb who gives advice ❖ σύμβουλος ► *Many schools have advisors who help students to make career choices.*
- 3.21 medical (adj)**
related to health care ❖ ιατρικός ► *You should ask your doctor for medical advice if you often feel very tired.*
- 3.22 pill (n)**
a kind of solid medicine you swallow with water
❖ χάπι ► *Why don't you take a headache pill if your head is hurting?*
- 3.23 quote (v)**
repeat sth that has been said ❖ παραθέτω
► *He quoted Shakespeare's play Hamlet when he said 'To be or not to be'.*
- 3.24 lack (n)**
not having sth or not having enough of sth
❖ έλλειψη ► *She is suffering from a lack of iron in her system and feels weak and ill.*

Exercise E

page 33

- 3.25 until further notice (expr)**
until sb announces that there is a change
❖ μέχρι νεωτέρας (ειδοποίησης) ► *The clinic will be closed until further notice.*
- 3.26 virus (n)**
a tiny living thing that enters your body and makes you ill ❖ ιός ► *Your headache and high temperature are probably caused by a virus.*

3.27 epidemic (n)
a situation in which a disease spreads very quickly to many people ❖ επιδημία ► *The flu epidemic spread fast and soon people all over the country were ill.*

3.28 coughing (n)
force air from your lungs because of an illness ❖ βήχας ► *Symptoms of this illness are coughing and pain in the chest.*

3.29 high temperature (expr)
high body heat ❖ πυρετός ► *You've got a high temperature; the thermometer reads 38.5.*

3.30 go down with (phr v)
get an illness ❖ αρρωσταίνω ► *Dad's gone down with the flu so he has to rest in bed.*

3.31 officially (adv)
formally, according to people in authority ❖ επίσημα ► *The working day officially starts at 9 am, but you can arrive earlier if you like.*

3.32 extend (v)
make longer ❖ παρατείνω ► *They extended the meeting because they needed an extra hour to talk about marketing.*

Exercise G **page 33**

3.33 industry (n)
area of business ❖ κλάδος, βιομηχανία ► *The tourist industry provides jobs for thousands of people in this country.*

QUESTION TAGS **page 34**

3.34 confirmation (n)
the process of checking that sth is true ❖ επιβεβαίωση ► *I called the hotel to get confirmation of my booking.*

3.35 plaster (n)
sticky cover to protect a cut ❖ επίδεσμος ► *Can you give me a plaster to put on this cut?*

3.36 nasty (adj)
not nice, bad ❖ άσχημος ► *It was a nasty cut and needed two stitches.*

Exercise H **page 34**

3.37 operation (n)
medical procedure in a hospital ❖ εγχείρηση ► *Grandpa had an operation on his heart and the doctor says it went well.*

3.38 prescription (n)
written instructions from a doctor for pills or medical care ❖ συνταγή ιατρού ► *I took my prescription to the chemist where I bought the antibiotics I needed.*

Exercise I **page 34**

3.39 martial arts (pl n)
Asian forms of fighting ❖ πολεμικές τέχνες ► *He has taken up the martial art of Tae Kwon Do.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 35**

3.40 purchase (v)
buy ❖ αγοράζω ► *I couldn't purchase the coat because it was rather expensive.*

3.41 assignment (n)
written homework ❖ εργασία ► *My history assignment is 5 pages long.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 36**

3.42 judge (n)
sb who makes a decision about a performance in a competition ❖ κριτής ► *The talent show judge gave the performer 10 points.*

3.43 sunscreen (n)
cream sb puts on their skin to protect it from the sun ❖ αντηλιακό ► *He forgot to put sunscreen on his nose and now it's red and burnt.*

Health Matters

VOCABULARY IN ACTION **pages 37-39**

Exercise A **page 37**

3.44 allergy (n)
condition that makes your skin or body react badly to sth ❖ αλλεργία ► *He has an allergy to strawberries and if he eats them he gets pink marks on his skin.*

3.45 cream (n)
soft butter-like material for the skin ❖ κρέμα ► *She uses a face cream every day to keep her skin looking younger.*

3.46 infection (n)
disease caused by bacteria or virus ❖ μόλυνση ► *The doctor prescribed antibiotics to fight the infection in her lungs.*

3.47 injection (n)
medicine given to sb with a needle and syringe ❖ ένεση ► *He had to have a tetanus injection in his arm after he was bitten by a dog.*

3.48 lotion (n)
water-like cream for the skin ❖ λοσιόν ► *This hand lotion spreads easily onto the skin.*

3.49 vaccination (n)
act of putting a substance into sb's body, often by injection, to prevent them from getting a disease ❖ εμβολιασμός ► *Before you travel to India you will need a cholera vaccination.*

3.50 wrinkle (n)
line on your skin ❖ ρυτίδα ► *Grandma has lots of wrinkles on her face, but that's natural at her age.*

Exercise B **page 37**

- 3.51 exhaustion (n)**
extreme tiredness ❖ εξάντληση ► *The athletes were weak with exhaustion after completing the triathlon.*
- 3.52 exhaust (v)**
make very tired ❖ εξαντλώ ► *That run exhausted me. I don't have any energy left.*
- 3.53 exhausted (adj)**
feel very tired ❖ εξαντλημένος ► *Carol was exhausted after her long day at work.*
- 3.54 exhausting (adj)**
tiring ❖ εξαντλητικός ► *The trek through the mountains was exhausting.*
- 3.55 nutrition (n)**
the process of eating healthy food ❖ διατροφή ► *A dietician can offer you advice on nutrition and menu planning.*
- 3.56 nutritious (adj)**
giving what you need to grow and live ❖ θρεπτικός ► *Children need a nutritious diet that includes meat, fish, fruit and vegetables.*
- 3.57 treatment (n)**
medicine and doctor's instructions to make sb well ❖ θεραπευτική αγωγή ► *The treatment for flu is plenty of rest, lots of liquids and medication to keep your temperature down.*
- 3.58 treatable (adj)**
(of a disease) which can be cured by medical treatment ❖ θεραπεύσιμος, ιάσιμος ► *Luckily, this cancer is one of the more treatable kinds and we think that she will make a full recovery.*
- 3.59 recovery (n)**
the act of getting better from an illness ❖ ανάρρωση ► *Although she was very ill, she eventually made a full recovery.*

Exercise C **page 37**

- 3.60 infectious (adj)**
(of a disease) easily spread from one person to another ❖ μολυσματικός, κολλητικός ► *This cold must be very infectious because everyone at work has caught it.*
- 3.61 sore throat (n)**
when the back of your mouth hurts ❖ πονόλαιμος ► *Tea with lemon and honey helps when you have a sore throat.*
- 3.62 pregnant (n)**
carrying a baby inside you ❖ έγκυος ► *Tina is pregnant and the baby is due in December.*
- 3.63 effective (adj)**
having a positive result ❖ αποτελεσματικός ► *This medicine is very effective. I feel much better already.*
- 3.64 sneeze (v)**
to suddenly force air from your nose ❖ φτερνίζομαι ► *Kevin sneezed as soon as the cat sat on him. He's allergic to cats you see.*
- 3.65 tissue (n)**
piece of soft paper you use to wipe your nose ❖ χαρτομάντηλο ► *Have you got a tissue? I think I'm going to sneeze.*

- 3.66 handkerchief (n)**
piece of material you use to wipe your nose ❖ μαντήλι ► *She took a silk handkerchief from her bag and used it to cover her nose because of the smell.*
- 3.67 speedy (adj)**
quick ❖ ταχύς ► *Nick made a speedy recovery; he got better in just two days.*

Exercise D **page 38**

- 3.68 enhance (v)**
improve, strengthen ❖ ενισχύω ► *Vitamins can enhance health by boosting your immune system.*
- 3.69 heal (v)**
cure, make better ❖ θεραπεύω, γιατρεύομαι ► *The cut on my hand has healed and you can't even see a mark there.*
- 3.70 essential oil (n)**
oil taken from a plant used for perfume or massage ❖ αιθέριο έλαιο ► *For a relaxing massage try using lavender essential oil.*
- 3.71 function (v)**
work ❖ λειτουργώ ► *Do you know how this device functions?*
- 3.72 evidence (n)**
proof that sth is true ❖ αποδεικτικό στοιχείο ► *The only evidence that suggests she was here is her card which was found at reception.*
- 3.73 claim (v)**
say that sth is true ❖ ισχυρίζομαι ► *The man claims to be able to heal headaches with his hands, but I don't believe him.*
- 3.74 anxiety (n)**
worry ❖ άγχος ► *If you worry a lot, try a relaxing massage to reduce your anxiety.*

Exercise E **page 38**

- 3.75 come round (phr v)**
become conscious again ❖ συνέρχομαι ► *The footballer who got hit on the head came round a few minutes after blacking out.*
- 3.76 cut down on (phr v)**
reduce ❖ ελαττώνω ► *You should cut down on coffee; ten cups a day is far too many.*
- 3.77 give up (phr v)**
stop ❖ παρατώ ► *She tried to give up chocolate but it was impossible for her to stop eating it.*
- 3.78 come down with (phr v)**
become ill ❖ αρρωσταίνω ► *Mum has come down with a cold and she can't stop sneezing and coughing.*
- 3.79 go off (phr v)**
become too bad to eat ❖ χαλάω ► *The yogurt must have gone off because when I opened the pot it smelt terrible.*
- 3.80 go through (phr v)**
experience ❖ περνώ, υφίσταμαι ► *Tony has just gone through a divorce so he's a bit down.*
- 3.81 pass out (phr v)**
lose consciousness ❖ λιποθυμώ ► *When the girl passed out on the tram, a man caught her before she fell to the floor.*

- 3.82 faint (v)**
lose consciousness ❖ λιποθυμώ ► *I fainted from shock and the next thing I knew I was lying on the sofa feeling weak.*
- 3.83 regain (v)**
get sth back ❖ ανακτώ ► *He regained the feeling in his hands a few days after the operation.*
- 3.84 consciousness (n)**
contact with your surroundings ❖ αισθήσεις
► *Gerry lost consciousness for a few seconds after the ball hit him in the head.*

Exercise F **page 38**

- 3.85 in moderation (expr)**
not too much of sth ❖ με μέτρο ► *Salt should be used in moderation as consuming large quantities can lead to high blood pressure.*

Exercise G **page 39**

- 3.86 dizzy (adj)**
feeling that everything is turning round and round ❖ ζαλισμένος ► *I feel so dizzy I think I might faint.*

Exercise H **page 39**

- 3.87 pomegranate (n)**
fruit with many red seeds inside it ❖ ρόδι
► *Pomegranate juice is a beautiful red colour and tastes very fruity.*
- 3.88 sensation (n)**
sth that amazes people ❖ έκπληξη, εντύπωση
► *The company hopes its hand cream will become the new sensation and everyone will want to buy it.*
- 3.89 high blood pressure (n)**
condition where your blood moves through you with too much force ❖ υψηλή πίεση
► *The medicine he takes reduces his high blood pressure.*
- 3.90 property (n)**
quality ❖ ιδιότητα ► *Lavender has calming properties so it can help you relax.*
- 3.91 medicinal (adj)**
healing ❖ θεραπευτικός ► *One medicinal property of chamomile tea is its ability to calm a sore stomach.*
- 3.92 ulcer (n)**
sore place on an organ or skin that does not heal easily ❖ έλκος ► *He has a stomach ulcer so he can't eat spicy food.*
- 3.93 heart disease (n)**
illness that affects your heart ❖ καρδιοπάθεια
► *A balanced, healthy diet can help to protect you from heart disease.*
- 3.94 indigestion (n)**
pain caused when the stomach cannot process food easily ❖ δυσπεψία ► *I ate too much of that curry and now I have indigestion.*
- 3.95 teaspoon (n)**
amount that fills a small spoon ❖ κουταλάκι του τσαγιού ► *I used to put two teaspoons of sugar in my coffee, but I've reduced it to one.*
- 3.96 iron (n)**
chemical element that is found in our blood ❖ σίδηρος ► *Her iron levels are low because she never eats meat.*

- 3.97 benefit (v)**
be a good thing for sb or sth ❖ ωφελοúμαι
► *Most of us could benefit from a little more exercise in our daily routine.*

- 3.98 digest (v)**
break down food in your stomach ❖ χωνεύω
► *I haven't digested my lunch yet so I don't feel like going out jogging.*

- 3.99 release (v)**
make sb or sth free ❖ απελευθερώνω ► *When the bird's wing had healed, we released it back into the wild.*

FCE IN ACTION **PAGE 40**

- 3.100 opt for (phr v)**
choose ❖ επιλέγω ► *He had a choice of fish or meat, but he opted for fish which he prefers.*
- 3.101 alternative (adj)**
giving you a choice ❖ εναλλακτικός ► *Honey is a healthy alternative to sugar if you want to sweeten your tea.*
- 3.102 be rich in (expr)**
contain a lot of sth ❖ πλούσιος σε ► *Milk is rich in calcium and is therefore good for your teeth and bones.*
- 3.103 strict (adj)**
with precise rules ❖ αυστηρός ► *He is a strict vegetarian so he would never eat anything containing meat.*

ECCE IN ACTION **PAGE 41**

- 3.104 liquid (n)**
sth that runs like water ❖ υγρό ► *The dark liquid she poured into my cup looked like coffee, but it didn't smell like it.*
- 3.105 substance (n)**
material of any type ❖ ουσία ► *This hand cream is a very thick substance so it feels very oily.*
- 3.106 mixture (n)**
a combination of two or more ingredients, things, feelings, etc ❖ μείγμα ► *I've put flour, butter, eggs and sugar into the cake mixture.*
- 3.107 avoid (v)**
stay away from ❖ αποφεύγω ► *He avoids salty food because it's bad for his heart.*
- 3.108 reject (v)**
say no to sth ❖ απορρίπτω ► *She rejected my offer to pay for the meal and said she preferred to share the cost.*
- 3.109 prevent (v)**
stop from happening ❖ αποτρέπω, εμποδίζω
► *A day in bed resting prevented my cold from getting worse.*
- 3.110 nut (n)**
seed from a tree inside a hard shell ❖ ξηρός καρπός ► *Pistachio nuts are my favourite kind of salty snack.*
- 3.111 ache (n)**
dull pain ❖ πόνος ► *I've got an ache in my leg from an old football injury.*
- 3.112 essential (adj)**
extremely necessary ❖ απαραίτητος ► *Vitamins and minerals are essential for our health and well-being.*

- 3.113 suffer (v)**
experience pain ❖ υποφέρω ► *She suffers from allergies so she has to be careful what she eats.*
- 3.114 lifesaver (n)**
sth that enables you to deal with a difficult situation ❖ σωτήρας, σωτηρία ► *This diet has been a lifesaver for me and I feel healthier than I've ever done.*
- 3.115 shape (n)**
physical fitness ❖ φόρμα ► *I joined a gym in order to get into shape.*

- 3.116 well-being (n)**
state of good physical health ❖ ευεξία, υγεία ► *A healthy diet is essential for our well-being.*
- 3.117 herbal (adj)**
connected with or made from healing plants ❖ φυτικός, με βότανα ► *Chamomile tea is a herbal drink that has many medical benefits.*
- 3.118 gain (v)**
get sth useful ❖ ωφελούμαι, παίρνω ► *The most useful thing I have gained from this first aid course is how to cope with an emergency situation.*

Review 1

FCE PART 1 PAGE 43

- 3.119 productive (adj)**
able to work well or get good results ❖ παραγωγικός, αποδοτικός ► *The company believes that if its staff are happy and healthy they will be more productive.*
- 3.120 demonstrate (v)**
show ❖ επιδεικνύω ► *He demonstrated his language skills by speaking in French and German.*
- 3.121 range (n)**
variety ❖ εύρος ► *She has a range of office skills so she is perfect for the job.*
- 3.122 modify (v)**
change a little ❖ τροποποιώ ► *They have modified the course to include computer programming in order to provide students with workplace skills.*
- 3.123 motivate (v)**
make sb feel enthusiastic about sth ❖ παρακινώ, παροτρύνω ► *The hope of going to college is motivating him to study hard.*

FCE PART 2 page 43

- 3.124 bond (n)**
strong emotional attachment ❖ δεσμός ► *My sister and I have a very close bond.*
- 3.125 sibling (n)**
brother or sister ❖ αδερφός, αδερφή ► *Mum is pregnant so soon I will have a sibling.*
- 3.126 conduct (v)**
do, carry out ❖ διεξάγω ► *The school conducted a survey on healthy eating amongst its pupils.*
- 3.127 majority (n)**
largest number of sth ❖ πλειοψηφία ► *The majority of the class voted to go to Thessaloniki for the school trip.*

FCE PART 3 page 44

- 3.128 mineral (n)**
natural substance in food that is good for us (eg iron) ❖ μεταλλικό στοιχείο, μέταλλο ► *Women are advised to take extra vitamins and minerals during pregnancy.*

- 3.129 amount (n)**
quantity ❖ ποσότητα ► *He eats a large amount of fast food which surely can't be good for him.*
- 3.130 overnight (adv)**
instantly, very quickly ❖ από τη μια στιγμή στην άλλη ► *Changing people's dietary habits is not something which can be done overnight – it can sometimes take months or years.*
- 3.131 portion (n)**
amount of food served ❖ μερίδα ► *You will lose weight if you eat smaller portions of food.*
- 3.132 adopt (v)**
take on ❖ υιοθετώ ► *She decided to adopt a new weekend routine and to get up early for a morning run.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 45

- 3.133 resignation (n)**
the act of leaving your job ❖ παραιτηση ► *Paul handed in his resignation and he will leave the company at the end of the month.*
- 3.134 decent (adj)**
good and respectable ❖ αξιοπρεπής ► *Betty's got a job with a decent salary so she can afford a larger apartment.*
- 3.135 projector (n)**
machine for showing films on a screen ❖ προβολέας, προτζέκτορας ► *The geography teacher used a projector to show the class images of mountains and valleys.*
- 3.136 supervisor (n)**
sb who is in charge of other employees ❖ προϊστάμενος ► *Our department supervisor gave us all new projects to work on.*
- 3.137 suitably (adv)**
correctly ❖ κατάλληλα ► *You should wear smart clothes if you want to be suitably dressed for an interview.*
- 3.138 average (n)**
usual standard ❖ μέσος όρος ► *I'm afraid that 40% is below average. You must get 50% or more to pass this class.*

ARTICLES / NOUNS / QUANTIFIERS /

INDEFINITE PRONOUNS /

DETERMINERS

pages 46-49

- 4.1 flight attendant (n)**
sb who serves people on a plane
❖ αεροσυνοδός ► *The flight attendant made sure everyone had fastened their seatbelts.*
- 4.2 unique (adj)**
one of a kind ❖ μοναδικός ► *This diamond necklace is unique as only one of them was ever made to this design.*
- 4.3 mountain range (n)**
group of mountains in the same area
❖ οροσειρά ► *It will take us three weeks to walk along the mountain range.*
- 4.4 endangered (adj)**
at risk of becoming extinct ❖ απειλούμενος
► *Pandas are endangered and may soon become extinct.*
- 4.5 species (n)**
animal or plant group ❖ είδος ► *There are many species of insect in my garden.*
- 4.6 match (n)**
small wooden stick used to make fire ❖ σπιρίτο
► *We need matches to light the fire.*
- 4.7 caravan (n)**
mobile home ❖ τροχόσπιτο ► *We prefer staying in a caravan because it's easier than putting up a tent.*
- 4.8 baggage (n)**
travel bags ❖ αποσκευές ► *I have two pieces of baggage; a suitcase and a small rucksack.*
- 4.9 news (n)**
information about recent events ❖ νέα, ειδήσεις ► *Did you watch the news last night?*
- 4.10 permission (n)**
the right to do sth ❖ άδεια ► *If you need to go to the toilet during the lesson you must ask permission from the teacher.*
- 4.11 bar (n)**
rectangular piece of sth ❖ μπάρα, πλάκα ► *I wanted a snack so I bought a bar of chocolate.*
- 4.12 basket (n)**
container used for carrying or storing things, often with a handle ❖ καλάθι ► *Can you carry my shopping basket? It's too heavy for me.*
- 4.13 carton (n)**
container made of cardboard or thick paper
❖ χάρτινο κουτί ► *I took a carton of juice with me on the picnic.*
- 4.14 jar (n)**
glass container with a lid for marmalade, etc
❖ γυάλα, βαζάκι ► *Is there any honey left in the jar?*
- 4.15 tin (n)**
metal container to keep food in for a long time ❖ κονσέρβα ► *He opened a tin of food for the dog.*
- 4.16 loaf (n)**
bread in a round or square shape that can be sliced ❖ φραντζόλα ► *Don't forget to buy a loaf of bread from the baker's.*
- 4.17 sightseeing (n)**
visiting places of interest, especially for tourists ❖ περιήγηση στα αξιοθέατα ► *We visited the Parthenon and Plaka when we went sightseeing in Athens.*
- 4.18 destination (n)**
place where you are going ❖ προορισμός
► *We fly from London at 8 am and will arrive at our destination, Athens, 4 hours later.*
- 4.19 sink (v)**
go down under water ❖ βυθίζομαι
► *The ferry hit a rock and sank, but luckily all the people on board were saved before it went down.*
- 4.20 lifeguard (n)**
person who protects swimmers at the beach or pool ❖ ναυαγοσώστης
► *The lifeguard saved a young child who got into difficulties in the sea.*
- 4.21 triplets (pl n)**
three children born on the same day to the same mother ❖ τριδύμα
► *Fiona has just had triplets. How will she cope with three babies?*
- 4.22 passenger (n)**
person travelling in a car, plane, train, etc
❖ επιβάτης ► *The passenger asked the flight attendant to show him to his seat.*
- 4.23 site (n)**
place of historical interest ❖ αρχαιολογικός χώρος, χώρος αρχαιολογικού ενδιαφέροντος
► *I want to see all the sites when I go to Rome.*
- 4.24 coast (n)**
where land and sea meet ❖ ακτή ► *His flat is on the coast and there is a lovely view of the sea from his living room.*
- 4.25 seafront (n)**
land area along the coast ❖ ακρογιαλιά, παραλία ► *Let's go for a walk along the seafront to get some fresh air.*
- 4.26 within walking distance (expr)**
easy to reach on foot ❖ σε απόσταση που περπατιέται, λίγα λεπτά περπάτημα
► *You don't need to drive to the beach. It's within walking distance from the hotel.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

pages 49-51

Exercise A

page 49

- 4.27 travel agency (n)**
company that sells holidays ❖ ταξιδιωτικό πρακτορείο ► *We booked a holiday to Rome at the local travel agency.*

Exercise B **page 50**

- 4.28 luxurious (adj)**
expensive and comfortable ❖ πολυτελής
► *Their luxurious home has thick Persian carpets and silk curtains.*
- 4.29 resort (n)**
place where lots of people go for a holiday
❖ θέρετρο ► *They stayed for a week at a lovely summer resort in the south of France.*
- 4.30 wisdom (n)**
knowledge acquired through experience and the passing of time ❖ σοφία ► *Grandpa gave me some words of wisdom before I left home, and what he said was very good advice.*

Exercise C **page 50**

- 4.31 coach (n)**
kind of bus used to take people on long journeys ❖ πούλμαν ► *The tour guide asked the tourists to board the coach at 9 am outside the hotel.*
- 4.32 practically (adv)**
almost ❖ ουσιαστικά, σχεδόν ► *Practically everyone I know has visited the Acropolis museum.*
- 4.33 monument (n)**
important historical building ❖ μνημείο ► *The monument he liked best in Paris was the Eiffel Tower.*
- 4.34 magnificent (n)**
wonderful ❖ εξαιρετικός ► *The view of the snowy mountain range from the plane was magnificent.*

Exercise D **page 50**

- 4.35 fort (n)**
building with walls designed to be protected from attack ❖ φρούριο, οχυρό ► *Soldiers used to guard the fort from behind these high walls.*
- 4.36 located (adj)**
found in a certain place ❖ που βρίσκεται ► *The island of Tinos is located in the Aegean Sea.*
- 4.37 exclusively (adv)**
only ❖ αποκλειστικά ► *This expensive restaurant is visited exclusively by the rich and famous.*
- 4.38 sandcastle (n)**
model tower or castle made of sand on a beach ❖ κάστρο από άμμο ► *The children built a sandcastle on the beach.*
- 4.39 suite (n)**
set of rooms, usually in a hotel ❖ σουίτα ► *For their honeymoon, Jennifer and Ben booked a suite of rooms in a luxury hotel.*
- 4.40 courtyard (n)**
area that is surrounded by buildings on all sides ❖ αυλή, προαύλιο ► *The hotel has a beautiful courtyard where visitors can sit under shady trees and enjoy a cool drink.*
- 4.41 blend in (phr v)**
look the same as things around you ❖ εναρμονίζομαι, δένω με το περιβάλλον ► *The white hotel blends in well with the traditional white houses.*

- 4.42 extraordinary (adj)**
very unusual ❖ αξιοσημείωτος, εκπληκτικός
► *This extraordinary site is the most unusual place I have ever visited.*

Exercise E **page 51**

- 4.43 volcanic (adj)**
related to volcanoes ❖ ηφαιστειακός ► *You can buy pieces of black volcanic rock in the shops in Santorini.*
- 4.44 eruption (n)**
when lava comes out of the top of a volcano
❖ ηφαιστειακή έκρηξη
► *The eruption of Vesuvius took the inhabitants by surprise and hundreds of people were killed.*
- 4.45 bury (v)**
completely cover sth ❖ θάβω ► *The skier who was buried under snow was very lucky to be rescued.*
- 4.46 ash (n)**
grey dust left after sth is burned ❖ σπάχτη
► *The volcano erupted and soon everything was covered in ash.*
- 4.47 breathtaking (adj)**
amazing in a surprising way
❖ που κόβει την ανάσα ► *There's a breathtaking view from the top of this building.*
- 4.48 picturesque (adj)**
attractive, esp because it is old or traditional
❖ γραφικός ► *We stayed in a picturesque village near the sea.*

Exercise F **page 51**

- 4.49 mend (v)**
fix sth that is broken ❖ επισκευάζω
► *My watch stopped so I took it to the jeweller's to be mended.*
- 4.50 flat tyre (n)**
a tyre that has no air in it
❖ σκασμένο λάστιχο ► *My bike has a flat tyre. I think I rode over some broken glass.*
- 4.51 limited (adj)**
few, not much/many ❖ περιορισμένος
► *There are a limited number of tickets for the play because there is only going to be one performance.*
- 4.52 availability (n)**
state of being able to be found or bought
❖ διαθεσιμότητα ► *I'll look at the hotel website to check the availability of rooms in July.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 52**

- 4.53 be worth (expr)**
be important enough ❖ αξίζω
► *This restaurant is worth visiting again; the meal was delicious.*
- 4.54 palm tree (n)**
tree that grows in hot countries with a long trunk and long pointed leaves at the top
❖ φοίνικας ► *We sat under a palm tree on the tropical island.*

- 4.55 unforgettable (adj)**
which cannot or will not be forgotten
❖ αξέχαστος ► *This was an unforgettable day; I'll always remember it with great happiness.*
- 4.56 anniversary (n)**
annual celebration of a special occasion
❖ επέτειος ► *The couple celebrated their wedding anniversary; they've been married for twenty years.*
- 4.57 deal (n)**
good opportunity, special offer ❖ ευκαιρία
► *She got a good deal on her holiday when the travel agency gave her a discount.*

- 4.58 charity (n)**
organisation that helps people in need
❖ φιλανθρωπικό ίδρυμα
► *She gave money to a charity that helps homeless young people.*
- 4.59 raise (v)**
collect money for a specific purpose
❖ συγκεντρώνω χρήματα για κάποιο σκοπό
► *Our class raised three hundred euros for the Children's Hospital.*

Around the Globe

VOCABULARY IN ACTION

pages 54-56

Exercise A

page 54

- 4.60 globe (n)**
the world ❖ υφήλιος, κόσμος ► *This documentary is about historical monuments around the globe.*
- 4.61 accommodation (n)**
place where you stay ❖ στέγαση, διαμονή
► *The hotel accommodation was rather basic, but the rooms were cheap so we didn't mind.*
- 4.62 faraway (adj)**
at a great distance ❖ μακρινός ► *Pavlos would love to travel to a faraway country like Australia.*
- 4.63 full-board (n)**
holiday package at a hotel which includes a room and all meals ❖ πλήρης διατροφή
► *The cost for full-board is quite high, so I don't think I'll book dinner at the hotel.*
- 4.64 surroundings (pl n)**
the area around or near a place ❖ ο περιβάλλον χώρος ► *The surroundings in this mountain resort are picturesque and there are some lovely views.*
- 4.65 trek (n)**
long walk ❖ πεζοπορία, περίπατος ► *The long trek up the mountain made my legs ache.*
- 4.66 vast (adj)**
very large ❖ αχανής, απέραντος ► *This vast nature reserve covers hundreds of square kilometres.*
- 4.67 consist of (phr v)**
be made of, include ❖ αποτελούμαι ► *This small resort consists of two hotels and a beach.*
- 4.68 hut (n)**
small wooden house ❖ καλύβα ► *Grandpa lives in a hut in the forest during the summer.*
- 4.69 spectacular (adj)**
amazing to see ❖ θαυματικός ► *The view from the top of the mountain was spectacular.*

- 4.70 indulge (v)**
enjoy ❖ απολαμβάνω ► *I usually indulge in a long lie-in on my day off.*
- 4.71 leisurely (adj)**
slowly and in a relaxed way ❖ αβίαστος, χαλαρός ► *We went for a leisurely walk in the park.*
- 4.72 scuba-diving (n)**
swimming under water with breathing equipment ❖ κατάδυση ► *When he went scuba-diving he saw the wonderful colours of the coral reef.*
- 4.73 half-board (n)**
holiday package at a hotel which includes a room, breakfast and one meal
❖ ημιδιατροφή ► *We've booked half-board, so we'll have to find somewhere to eat at lunchtime.*

Exercise B

page 54

- 4.74 get back (phr v)**
return ❖ επιστρέφω ► *They got back from school at 2.30 pm.*
- 4.75 get on (phr v)**
enter a bus, train, coach, etc ❖ ανεβαίνω
► *We couldn't get on the train because it was already crowded with people.*
- 4.76 pick up (phr v)**
collect with your car ❖ παίρνω κάποιον με το αυτοκίνητο, παραλαμβάνω ► *Can you pick me up from the airport tomorrow morning?*
- 4.77 set off (phr v)**
begin a journey ❖ ξεκινώ ► *Ted set off early because he was taking a morning flight.*
- 4.78 see off (phr v)**
go to a station, airport, etc to say goodbye to sb ❖ ξεπροβοδίζω ► *Her parents saw Cindy off at the bus station.*
- 4.79 stop off (phr v)**
make a short stop ❖ κάνω στάση ► *Let's stop off at café and get some coffee and a sandwich.*

- 4.80 take off (phr v)**
leave the ground and start to fly
❖ απογειώνομαι ► *As the plane took off I closed my eyes because I felt frightened.*
- 4.81 disembark (v)**
leave a ship ❖ αποβιβάζομαι ► *There were such a lot of passengers that it took a long time for them all to disembark.*
- 4.82 delay (n)**
unexpected wait ❖ καθυστέρηση
► *We were supposed to take off at 6 am but there was a delay and the plane departed an hour later.*
- 4.83 register (v)**
put your name and other information on a list
❖ εγγράφομαι ► *When we moved house, we had to register with a new doctor.*

Exercise C **page 55**

- 4.84 contain (v)**
have inside ❖ περιέχω ► *This album contains all my holiday photos.*
- 4.85 presence (n)**
the fact that you are in a place ❖ παρουσία
► *The presence of a shark in the sea made me too scared to go scuba-diving.*
- 4.86 via (prep)**
using ❖ μέσω ► *You should order a takeaway via the Internet because you get a discount.*
- 4.87 crossing (n)**
short journey across the sea ❖ διάβαση, πέρασμα ► *The crossing from Costa to Spetses takes just 15 minutes.*
- 4.88 border (n)**
frontier between two countries ❖ σύνορο
► *Our passports were checked at the border between Greece and Turkey.*
- 4.89 step (n)**
one stage in a process ❖ βήμα ► *The first step when booking a holiday online is to choose your destination.*
- 4.90 straightforward (adj)**
simple, easy ❖ απλός, ξεκάθαρος ► *The instructions are straightforward so I won't have a problem following this recipe.*
- 4.91 insert (v)**
type in ❖ εισάγω ► *When you insert your pin number, make sure nobody sees it.*
- 4.92 reservation (n)**
booking ❖ κράτηση ► *I made a reservation for a table because this restaurant often gets crowded.*
- 4.93 boarding pass (n)**
card that allows you to get on a plane ❖ κάρτα επιβίβασης ► *You must show your boarding pass in order to get on the plane.*

Exercise D **page 55**

- 4.94 appeal (v)**
be likeable, please ❖ ελκύω, μου αρέσει
► *Holidays on the beach don't appeal to me because my skin is sensitive to the sun.*
- 4.95 appealing (adj)**
pleasing ❖ ελκυστικός ► *I don't find the idea of visiting museums all day very appealing.*

- 4.96 attractive (adj)**
pleasing, beautiful ❖ ελκυστικός, όμορφος
► *This flower garden is very attractive and the roses are particularly pretty.*
- 4.97 confirmed (adj)**
arranged, known to be true or accurate
❖ επιβεβαιωμένος ► *The hotel booking is confirmed and they are expecting us next weekend.*
- 4.98 enjoyment (n)**
pleasure ❖ ευχαρίστηση ► *The rain didn't spoil our enjoyment of the excursion because most of the time we were indoors.*
- 4.99 enjoyable (adj)**
which you like ❖ ευχάριστος ► *We spent a very enjoyable day at the park.*
- 4.100 impress (v)**
make sb admire sth because it is very old, good, pretty, etc ❖ εντυπωσιάζω ► *The quality of the service at the hotel really impressed us.*
- 4.101 impressive (adj)**
admirable because it is very old, beautiful, etc
❖ εντυπωσιακός ► *The Parthenon is a very impressive monument.*
- 4.102 impressed (adj)**
full of admiration ❖ εντυπωσιασμένος
► *The guests were impressed by the luxurious rooms in the hotel.*
- 4.103 informative (adj)**
which gives you a lot of information
❖ ενημερωτικός, κατατοπιστικός
► *The tour guide was very informative and told us all about the history of the palace and the gardens.*

Exercise E **page 55**

- 4.104 enormous (adj)**
very big ❖ πελώριος ► *You certainly won't feel hungry after eating at that restaurant as the portions they serve are enormous!*
- 4.105 look over (phr v)**
have a view of ❖ έχω ως θέα ► *Our hotel room looks over the sea.*
- 4.106 airline (n)**
company that owns planes and organises flights ❖ αερογραμμή ► *The airline she prefers to travel with is Aegean Air.*

Exercise F **page 56**

- 4.107 air fare (n)**
price of a plane ticket ❖ κόστος αεροπορικού εισιτηρίου ► *I can't afford the air fare to the island so I will take the ferry instead.*
- 4.108 charter flight (n)**
plane journey which is usually cheaper than other flights ❖ πτήση τσάρτερ ► *Many tourists arrive on charter flights that only run during the summer months.*
- 4.109 itinerary (n)**
programme of planned visits ❖ δρομολόγιο, διαδρομή ► *The itinerary includes sightseeing, shopping and free time at the beach.*
- 4.110 reasonable (adj)**
not expensive ❖ λογικός ► *The coach tickets are reasonable, so I can afford to buy one.*

- 4.111 departure (n)**
act of leaving a place ❖ αναχώρηση ► *The departure time is 9.45 am but we need to be at the airport two hours earlier.*
- 4.112 efficient (adj)**
organised ❖ αποδοτικός, ικανός ► *The new club secretary is very efficient and organised everything perfectly.*
- 4.113 recommend (v)**
say sth is worth doing ❖ συνιστώ
► *I recommend a relaxing beach holiday to get away from the stress of work.*

Exercise G **page 56**

- 4.114 jellyfish (n)**
soft sea animal which can sting ❖ τσούχτρα, μέδουσα ► *There must be jellyfish in the sea. Look at this red mark on my leg.*
- 4.115 differ (v)**
be different ❖ διαφέρω ► *Skiing holidays differ from relaxing summer holidays because they are so active.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 57**

- 4.116 furnished (adj)**
with furniture ❖ επιπλωμένος ► *He wants to rent a furnished apartment so he doesn't have to buy a bed or a sofa.*
- 4.117 penthouse (n)**
expensive top floor apartment or room
❖ ρετιπέ ► *The famous singer booked a room in the penthouse suite on the top floor of the hotel.*
- 4.118 ensure (n)**
make certain ❖ εξασφαλίζω ► *Booking six months in advance ensured that the room I wanted was available.*
- 4.119 hesitate (v)**
wait because you are unsure ❖ διστάζω
► *Don't hesitate to call me if you need somewhere to stay in Rome.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 58**

- 4.120 scheduled (adj)**
timetabled ❖ προγραμματισμένος
► *The scheduled flight to London leaves every day at 8 am.*
- 4.121 break down (phr v)**
stop working ❖ παθαίνω βλάβη, χαλάω
► *His car broke down so he's been taking the bus to work all week.*
- 4.122 seaside (n)**
beach ❖ παραλία ► *Let's take the kids to the seaside where they can swim and build sandcastles.*
- 4.123 shallow (adj)**
not deep ❖ ρηχός ► *The water is shallow here; it only reaches my knees.*
- 4.124 imposing (adj)**
large and impressive ❖ επιβλητικός
► *The most imposing building in Syntagma Square is the large Parliament building.*
- 4.125 fee (n)**
price charged for sth ❖ χρέωση ► *He paid a fee of 25 euros to take an extra suitcase on the plane.*
- 4.126 package holiday (n)**
holiday for which you make one payment and where everything is included ❖ πακέτο διακοπών ► *This package holiday includes the flight, hotel, all meals and excursions.*
- 4.127 toll (n)**
amount which drivers have to pay to use a road ❖ διόδια ► *This is a toll road so we have to pay to use it.*
- 4.128 explode (v)**
blow up like a bomb ❖ εκρήγνυμαι, σκάω
► *Something exploded outside the bank and the police say it was a bomb.*
- 4.129 emerge (v)**
come out of ❖ αναδύομαι, εμφανίζομαι
► *He emerged from the car looking hot and tired after driving all day.*

MODALS / SEMI-MODALS /**MODALS PERFECT**

pages 59-61

- 5.1 assumption (n)**
sth you think is true without having proof
❖ υπόθεση ► *Don't make assumptions about Penny. Being a cleaner doesn't mean she isn't educated.*
- 5.2 photo shoot (n)**
occasion where a photographer takes many photographs (often for a fashion magazine)
❖ φωτογράφιση ► *The photographer did a photo shoot for Vogue magazine.*
- 5.3 refusal (n)**
act of saying no ❖ άρνηση ► *I don't understand his refusal to accept help. Why does he keep saying no?*
- 5.4 lend (v)**
give sb sth that you want back later ❖ δανειζώ
► *I'll lend you 50 euros if you promise to pay me back before the weekend.*
- 5.5 obligation (n)**
sth you have to do ❖ υποχρέωση ► *She has many obligations because she has promised to help a lot of people.*
- 5.6 outcome (n)**
result ❖ αποτέλεσμα ► *We aren't sure what the outcome of the operation will be, but we are hoping for the best.*
- 5.7 prohibition (n)**
act of not allowing sth ❖ απαγόρευση ► *There is a prohibition on drinking under the age of 18, but many bar owners break the law and serve younger teens.*
- 5.8 regardless (adv)**
without considering the consequences
❖ ανεξάρτητα, παρ'όλα αυτά ► *I asked her not to open the window, but she ignored me and opened it regardless.*
- 5.9 exhibition (n)**
show in a museum or art gallery ❖ έκθεση
► *I saw an impressive exhibition of modern art at the local gallery.*
- 5.10 necessity (n)**
need for sth ❖ αναγκαιότητα ► *The doctor stressed the necessity of losing weight.*
- 5.11 type up (phr v)**
copy sth that is written by hand onto a computer or typewriter ❖ δακτυλογραφώ
► *I want to type up these handwritten notes, so can I use your laptop?*
- 5.12 certainty (n)**
sth you cannot doubt ❖ βεβαιότητα
► *The police cannot say with certainty if they will catch the thieves.*
- 5.13 criticism (n)**
negative reaction or comments ❖ κριτική
► *The main criticism the teacher made about my essay was that it should have been longer.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

pages 62-63

Exercise B

page 62

- 5.14 look into (phr v)**
find out information about sth
❖ εξετάζω ► *I don't know how much the air fare is so I'll visit the airline website and look into it for you.*

Exercise C

page 62

- 5.15 apologise (v)**
say sorry ❖ ζητώ συγνώμη ► *I really must apologise for being late.*

Exercise D

page 62

- 5.16 heavy (adj)**
strong (for accents) ❖ βαρύς ► *Pierre has a heavy French accent so his English is sometimes hard to understand.*
- 5.17 forbidden (adj)**
not allowed ❖ απαγορευμένος ► *Running in the school corridors is forbidden because somebody could get hurt.*

Exercise E

page 63

- 5.18 external (adj)**
outside of sth ❖ εξωτερικός ► *This lotion is for external use only, so don't drink it!*
- 5.19 confidential (adj)**
secret ❖ μυστικός, εμπιστευτικός ► *Your PIN number is confidential and should not be revealed to anyone.*
- 5.20 plumber (n)**
sb who mends water pipes, bathrooms, toilets etc ❖ υδραυλικός ► *I called the plumber in to fix the kitchen taps.*
- 5.21 flood (n)**
when sth gets covered in water by accident
❖ πλημμύρα ► *Luckily there wasn't any water in the washing machine when it broke so we didn't have a flood in the house.*
- 5.22 lock (v)**
close sth with a key so that it cannot be opened ❖ κλειδώνω ► *You can lock the cupboard with this key.*
- 5.23 play truant (expr)**
not go to school when you do not have permission to be away ❖ κάνω κοπάνια
► *Mark didn't come to school today. Is he playing truant or is he ill?*

Exercise F

page 63

- 5.24 IT department (n)**
part of a business that deals with computer systems ❖ τμήμα πληροφορικής (ΤΠ)
► *Paul works as a computer technician in the IT department of this bank.*

FCE IN ACTION

page 64

- 5.25 anticipate (v)**
expect sth to happen ❖ προσδοκώ, περιμένω
► *The farmers have been anticipating wet weather all week, but it hasn't rained yet.*
- 5.26 therefore (adv)**
for this reason ❖ άρα ► *We were late and therefore missed the train.*
- 5.27 surface (n)**
top of sth ❖ επιφάνεια ► *When a volcano erupts, hot lava is forced to the surface of the Earth.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 65

- 5.28 in private (expr)**
without anyone else present ❖ ιδιαιτέρως
► *He asked to talk to the teacher in private because he didn't want his classmates to hear.*
- 5.29 solve (v)**
find an answer to a problem ❖ λύνω
► *The student solved the maths problem.*

- 5.30 issue (n)**
matter, problem ❖ ζήτημα
► *Providing education for all children across the globe is the issue we will be discussing today.*
- 5.31 charger (n)**
device that gives power to a battery
❖ φορτιστής ► *Is this charger working? The battery on my phone is still low.*
- 5.32 nervous (adj)**
worried ❖ ανήσυχος ► *The actor was nervous before going on stage, but when the show started he felt more confident.*
- 5.33 fence (n)**
wooden or metal division between areas of land ❖ φράχτης ► *The old fence between the two gardens fell over in the wind.*
- 5.34 translate (v)**
change into a different language
❖ μεταφράζω ► *Pedro can translate this Spanish poem into English for you.*

Technology Today

VOCABULARY IN ACTION

pages 66-67

Exercise A

page 66

- 5.35 breakthrough (n)**
important discovery ❖ σημαντική ανακάλυψη
► *The discovery of penicillin was an important medical breakthrough.*
- 5.36 expert (n)**
sb with lots of knowledge about sth ❖ ειδικός
► *We need the advice of an expert who is knowledgeable about the law.*
- 5.37 impact (n)**
effect ❖ επίπτωση ► *Exercise had a positive impact on her life because it helped her to lose weight.*
- 5.38 network (n)**
system of connected people, computers, roads, etc ❖ δίκτυο ► *She has a network of friends throughout the country.*
- 5.39 satellite (n)**
device in space used to receive and send information ❖ δορυφόρος ► *Many satellites orbit the Earth.*
- 5.40 software (n)**
computer programs ❖ λογισμικό ► *This software allows me to create pdf documents on my computer.*
- 5.41 padded (adj)**
with extra material to protect from cold or damage ❖ επενδυμένος ► *This padded jacket is very warm because it has feathers in the lining.*
- 5.42 case (n)**
flat bag ❖ θήκη ► *He carries his tablet to work in a small case.*

- 5.43 crack (v)**
get a thin line where sth breaks ❖ ραγίζω
► *The glass cracked when I dropped it, so I threw it away before it broke completely.*
- 5.44 edit (v)**
change text or pictures ❖ επεξεργάζομαι
► *The magazine article had to be edited because it was too long to fit on the page.*
- 5.45 run out (phr v)**
finish, become empty ❖ αδειάζω, εξαντλούμαι, ξεμένω ► *We have to stop at a petrol station before we run out of fuel.*
- 5.46 telecommunications (pl n)**
sending and receiving messages by phone, computer, etc ❖ τηλεπικοινωνίες
► *Telecommunications allow us to contact people all over the world.*
- 5.47 significant (adj)**
important ❖ σημαντικός ► *The Internet has had a significant impact on worldwide communications.*

Exercise B

page 66

- 5.48 browse (v)**
look through ❖ περιηγούμαι ► *She browsed through different news pages online.*
- 5.49 scroll (v)**
move up or down a page on a screen
❖ κάνω κύλιση ► *Scroll down the page and click on 'next' to go to the following page.*
- 5.50 get rid of (expr)**
throw away ❖ ξεφορτώνομαι
► *If you want to get rid of your old mobile phone you can put it in recycling bin at the electronics store.*

- 5.51 combine (v)**
mix two or more things together
❖ συνδυάζω ► *You shouldn't combine eating and swimming because you can get a cramp in the water.*
- 5.52 undiscovered (adj)**
not yet found ❖ που δεν έχει ανακαλυφθεί
► *The marine biologist hopes to find an undiscovered species of fish in the deep oceans.*
- 5.53 exploration (n)**
searching for sth ❖ εξερεύνηση ► *Exploration of other planets will teach us many things about the universe.*
- 5.54 exploratory (adj)**
done in order to find out more about sth
❖ διερευνητικός, ερευνητικός ► *I will try and make some exploratory enquiries without making them suspicious.*
- 5.55 invent (v)**
create sth new ❖ εφευρίσκω ► *The telephone was invented over one hundred years ago.*
- 5.56 inventive (adj)**
good at thinking of new ideas ❖ εφευρετικός
► *It takes an inventive person to design a new electronic device.*
- 5.57 notice (v)**
see sth for the first time ❖ παρατηρώ, διακρίνω
► *Did you notice the strange hat she was wearing?*
- 5.58 noticeable (adj)**
easily recognisable ❖ αξιοσημείωτος, εμφανής
► *There has been a noticeable change in his behaviour since you had a serious talk with him.*
- 5.59 observe (v)**
watch sth or sb ❖ παρατηρώ, παρακολουθώ
► *The teacher observed the class as they got on with their individual assignments.*
- 5.60 observer (n)**
sb who watches sb or sth ❖ παρατηρητής
► *International observers made sure the elections were carried out legally.*
- 5.61 observant (adj)**
noticing things because you watch carefully
❖ παρατηρητικός ► *An observant person would have realised that she was upset.*
- 5.62 occur (v)**
happen ❖ συμβαίνω ► *The accident occurred late last night.*
- 5.63 occurrence (n)**
event, thing which happens ❖ περιστατικό
► *Violent crime is a rare occurrence in our small community.*
- 5.64 predictable (adj)**
easy to say will happen ❖ προβλέψιμος
► *The end of the story was predictable and we all guessed what was going to happen.*
- 5.65 react (v)**
act in a way because of sth else that happened
❖ αντιδρώ ► *He reacted calmly to the news.*

- 5.66 scar (n)**
mark left on the skin after a cut, etc is better
❖ ουλή, σημάδι ► *That's a deep cut. I think it will leave a scar.*

- 5.67 carry out (phr v)**
do ❖ εκτελώ ► *The medical expert is carrying out research into the AIDS virus.*
- 5.68 catch on (phr v)**
become popular ❖ πιάνω, γίνονται μόδα
► *The new skinny jeans quickly caught on and soon everyone was wearing them.*
- 5.69 cut off (phr v)**
stop providing electric power ❖ αποσυνδέω, διακόπτω ► *Our electricity was cut off for a day while repairs to the network were being done.*
- 5.70 get round to (phr v)**
find time for ❖ βρίσκω χρόνο ► *I didn't get round to cooking so let's order a pizza.*
- 5.71 keep up with (phr v)**
not get behind ❖ συμβαδίζω, ενημερώνομαι
► *He missed four lessons so he's finding it hard to keep up with the class.*
- 5.72 look up (phr v)**
search for information in a book or online
❖ ψάχνω ► *You can look up new words in an online dictionary.*
- 5.73 disconnected (adj)**
without power ❖ αποσυνδεδεμένος
► *Your phone won't charge because the charger is disconnected.*

- 5.74 aid (n)**
help ❖ βοήθεια ► *With Dad's aid I managed to fix my car. I couldn't have done it without him.*
- 5.75 properly (adv)**
correctly ❖ σωστά ► *Is this phone working properly? I can't get through to the number I want.*
- 5.76 insight (n)**
understanding of sth ❖ γνώση, αντίληψη ► *The actor's autobiography gave me some insight into the world of Hollywood fame and fortune.*
- 5.77 settle (v)**
live somewhere ❖ εγκαθίσταμαι ► *My parents moved to the USA when I was five and we settled in Chicago.*
- 5.78 virtual reality (n)**
environment created by a computer that seems real ❖ εικονική πραγματικότητα ► *Play this game wearing these virtual reality glasses and you'll feel you're actually there.*
- 5.79 plug in (phr v)**
connect sth to an electrical source ❖ βάζω στην πρίζα ► *I plugged in my laptop to charge the battery.*
- 5.80 convert (v)**
change from one form to another ❖ μετατρέπω
► *This program converts a Word document into a pdf.*

- 5.81 capable (adj)**
able ❖ ικανός ► *He's capable of higher academic achievement if he studies harder.*
- 5.82 tip (n)**
piece of advice or information ❖ συμβουλή, υπόδειξη, πληροφορία ► *If you need any tips on revision, ask your teacher.*
- 5.83 entrepreneur (n)**
business person who starts their own business ❖ επιχειρηματίας ► *Robert is a successful entrepreneur who has built this company from nothing.*

FCE IN ACTION

page 68

- 5.84 shower (v)**
fall in great number ❖ πέφτω σαν βροχή ► *Sparks from the forest fire showered to the ground and started smaller fires elsewhere.*
- 5.85 the press (n)**
newspapers and magazines ❖ ο τύπος ► *The story of the actor's death is all over the press this morning. I read about it in the Times.*
- 5.86 await (v)**
expect, wait for ❖ αναμένω ► *We are awaiting news of the birth of the baby.*
- 5.87 witness (v)**
see ❖ βλέπω, γίνομαι μάρτυρας ► *We were lucky to witness dozens of shooting stars in the clear night sky.*
- 5.88 shooting star (n)**
a meteor that makes a path of light across the night sky ❖ διάπτοντας αστέρας, πεφταστέρι ► *You are more likely to see shooting stars at certain times of the year.*
- 5.89 keep your fingers crossed (expr)**
wish for luck ❖ ευχήσου να πάνε όλα καλά ► *Keep your fingers crossed that she passes her driving test!*
- 5.90 reward (v)**
receive sth nice in return for being good or patient ❖ ανταμείβω ► *Patient fans were rewarded when the stars arrived to sign autographs before the film.*
- 5.91 vision (n)**
ability to see ❖ όραση ► *He wears glasses because his vision is not perfect.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 69

- 5.92 advancement (n)**
progress ❖ πρόοδος, ώθηση ► *Advancements in technology mean that computers are much more powerful today than in the past.*

- 5.93 conversion (n)**
the act of changing from one thing to another ❖ μετατροπή ► *There is an online website that gives you the conversion of dollars into euros.*
- 5.94 dispose (v)**
throw away ❖ πετώ ► *You should dispose of old electronic goods properly so they do not harm the environment.*
- 5.95 cut down (phr v)**
do, eat, use, etc less of sth ❖ περιορίζω, μειώνω ► *He has cut down on smoking, but he'd like to stop completely.*
- 5.96 cut up (phr v)**
cut into pieces ❖ τεμαχίζω ► *She cut up the photo of her old boyfriend into tiny pieces.*
- 5.97 cut out (phr v)**
not include ❖ παραλείπω, κόβω ► *The editor cut out my only scene, so now I'm not in the film.*
- 5.98 confuse (v)**
make sb unsure about sth ❖ συγχέω, μπερδεύω ► *You're confusing me. Can you explain the maths problem more clearly?*
- 5.99 odd (adj)**
strange ❖ περίεργος, παράξενος ► *Mum thinks my blue hair looks odd, but I don't see what's strange about it.*
- 5.100 recollection (n)**
memory of sth ❖ ανάμνηση ► *He has no recollection of the accident. He can't remember a thing.*
- 5.101 incentive (n)**
reason to want to do sth ❖ κίνητρο ► *Getting into the team is the best incentive for her to train hard.*
- 5.102 invest (v)**
putting time or money into sth ❖ επενδύω ► *Investing money in this company is a risk because you might lose a lot.*
- 5.103 inversion (n)**
change to the opposite ❖ αντιστροφή ► *That's an inversion of the facts. The time was midday not midnight.*
- 5.104 prevention (n)**
stopping sth happening ❖ πρόληψη ► *Crime prevention could reduce the number of thefts in this area.*
- 5.105 dish (n)**
large round object that receives transmissions ❖ πιάτο ► *In order to watch many TV channels from abroad you need a satellite dish.*

THE PASSIVE / IMPERSONAL & PERSONAL**PASSIVE STRUCTURES** pages 70-71

- 6.1 part (n)**
role ❖ ρόλος ► *The actor was given a small part in the film.*
- 6.2 suspect (v)**
believe sth is true ❖ υποψιάζομαι ► *The police suspect that the young shop assistant may be involved in the robbery.*
- 6.3 convincing (adj)**
believable ❖ πειστικός ► *Your explanation is convincing so I think your parents will believe you.*
- 6.4 spy (n)**
sb who secretly finds out information about another country ❖ κατάσκοπος ► *James Bond is a famous fictional spy.*
- 6.5 cast (v)**
choose actors for a play or film ❖ επιλέγω για ρόλο, δίνω το ρόλο ► *Brad Pitt was cast as an Englishman in the film, but I think they should have chosen an English actor.*
- 6.6 shoot (v)**
film a scene ❖ γυρίζω, κινηματογραφώ ► *The film was shot on location in the Australian desert.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION pages 71-73**Exercise A** page 71

- 6.7 glossy (adj)**
shiny and good quality ❖ γυαλιστερός και υψηλής ποιότητας ► *The glossy magazine she likes to buy each month is Vogue.*

Exercise B page 71

- 6.8 lead (n)**
main role in a film, play, etc ❖ πρωταγωνιστικός ρόλος ► *Bob got the lead in the play and he's very excited about being the main character.*
- 6.9 capture (v)**
catch a person or an animal ❖ αιχμαλωτίζω ► *The zoo keepers managed to capture the escaped lion and put it back in its cage.*
- 6.10 promotional (adj)**
for advertising purposes ❖ διαφημιστικός ► *The band made a short promotional video to advertise their tour.*
- 6.11 slogan (n)**
spoken phrase used to advertise an idea, product, etc ❖ σύνθημα, σλόγκαν ► *The students marched through the streets shouting anti-government slogans.*
- 6.12 leaflet (n)**
piece of paper with information on it ❖ φυλλάδιο ► *Katy has a job handing out pizza leaflets in the high street.*

- 6.13 distribute (v)**
send out, give to people ❖ διανέμω ► *The textbooks haven't been distributed to schools yet so students can't start their lessons.*

Exercise C page 72

- 6.14 sequel (n)**
film, book, play, etc that follows the first in a series and continues the story
❖ επακόλουθο, αυτοτελής συνέχεια ταινίας
► *I liked the first film, but the sequel wasn't as good.*
- 6.15 script (n)**
words for a film or play ❖ σενάριο ► *The actor read the script before deciding if he wanted a part in the film.*
- 6.16 permit (n)**
official document giving permission to do sth ❖ άδεια ► *You can't park here without a permit. This car park is for employees only.*
- 6.17 allowance (n)**
amount of money given to somebody as pocket money ❖ χαρτζιλίκι, επίδομα ► *Dad stopped Greg's weekly allowance because of his poor exam results.*
- 6.18 newscaster (n)**
person who presents the news ❖ παρουσιαστής ειδήσεων ► *The newscaster announced the main news stories at the start of the broadcast.*

Exercise D page 72

- 6.19 renowned (adj)**
well-known ❖ φημισμένος ► *Greece is renowned for its beautiful islands.*
- 6.20 release (v)**
make a film, game, play, etc available for people to buy or see ❖ κυκλοφορώ ► *The new Spider-Man movie will be released next week, so let's go and see it on Friday.*
- 6.21 flock (v)**
go somewhere in great number ❖ σπεύδω μαζικά ► *Hundreds of shoppers flocked to the mall on the first day of the sales.*

Exercise E page 72

- 6.22 investigate (v)**
try to find out facts or information about sth or sb ❖ διερευνώ ► *The robbery is being investigated by police, but so far they do not have any suspects.*
- 6.23 composer (n)**
sb who writes music ❖ συνθέτης
► *His favourite classical composer is Mozart.*
- 6.24 novelist (n)**
sb who writes fiction books ❖ συγγραφέας
► *Charles Dickens was a novelist who wrote the famous story 'A Christmas Carol'.*

- 6.25 producer (n)**
sb who arranges a film to be made
❖ παραγωγός ► *The film producer liked the script, so she contacted a movie studio to try to make a deal.*
- 6.26 select (v)**
choose ❖ επιλέγω ► *He was selected for the part from one hundred actors.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 74**

- 6.27 event (n)**
thing which happens ❖ γεγονός ► *Fashion shows are popular events among the rich and famous.*
- 6.28 exposure (n)**
discussion in the press ❖ έκθεση ► *The scandal got plenty of media exposure in the popular newspapers.*
- 6.29 numerous (adj)**
many ❖ πολυάριθμος ► *Numerous celebrities attended the film premiere.*
- 6.30 preview (v)**
see a film, show, exhibition, etc before other people ❖ παρακολουθώ δημοσιογραφική ή ιδιωτική προβολή ταινίας, παρακολουθώ προβολή αβάν-πρεμιέρ ► *The film will be previewed in a private screening for the director's friends.*
- 6.31 attend (v)**
go to an event ❖ παρακολουθώ ► *She attended the film premiere, but she didn't go to the party afterwards.*
- 6.32 launch (v)**
show or sell a product, play, etc for the first time ❖ προωθώ, λανσάρω ► *The play was launched in London, but it will move to New York for a second season.*
- 6.33 nominate (v)**
suggest sb for sth ❖ ανακηρύσσω υποψήφιο ► *Five actors have been nominated for the Oscar, but only one can win.*

- 6.34 fountain (n)**
decorative water feature ❖ συντριβάνι
► *There's a pretty fountain in the town square with different coloured lights in the water.*
- 6.35 soundtrack (n)**
music and songs of a film
❖ μουσική επένδυση ταινίας, σάουντρακ
► *The soundtracks for Disney films often have lots of catchy songs.*
- 6.36 record (v)**
make an electronic copy of music ❖ ηχογραφώ
► *The band recorded their new song at the recording studio.*
- 6.37 donate (v)**
give sth as help (often money to charity)
❖ δωρίζω ► *Jack donated a thousand euro to a charity for homeless people.*
- 6.38 cover (n)**
outside pages of a book, magazine, etc
❖ εξώφυλλο ► *There is a photo of Brad Pitt on the cover of this magazine.*
- 6.39 shortly (adv)**
soon ❖ σύντομα ► *I'll phone Kenny shortly. Just give me five minutes.*
- 6.40 reveal (v)**
make sth secret known ❖ αποκαλύπτω
► *The presenter opened the envelope, pulled out the card and revealed the name of the winner.*
- 6.41 audition (n)**
test of your singing, dancing or acting ability
❖ ακρόαση, οντισιόν ► *Lily is feeling nervous because she has an audition for a part in an important film today.*
- 6.42 accuse (v)**
say sb has done sth wrong ❖ κατηγορώ
► *Paul was accused of stealing, but I'm sure he didn't do it.*

Film, Celebrities and The Press

VOCABULARY IN ACTION **pages 76-78**

Exercise A **page 76**

- 6.43 rival (n)**
sb you compete against ❖ αντίπαλος
► *Olympiakos and Panathinaikos have always been rivals.*
- 6.44 commentator (n)**
person who explains and comments on a sports event ❖ (αθλητικός) σχολιαστής, παρουσιαστής ► *The commentator sounded very excited when the first goal was scored.*
- 6.45 status (n)**
sb's position in society ❖ θέση, κατάσταση, στάτους ► *Justin Bieber's celebrity status means that he can't go anywhere without being surrounded by hundreds of fans.*
- 6.46 crew (n)**
group of people who work together on the same thing ❖ ομάδα, συνεργείο, πλήρωμα
► *The film crew prepared the studio for the scene.*
- 6.47 round of applause (n)**
a time when people are clapping
❖ χειροκρότημα ► *At the end of the performance we gave the singer a round of applause.*
- 6.48 ice-rink (n)**
place where you can ice skate ❖ παγοδρόμιο
► *There are hockey games at the ice-rink every weekend.*
- 6.49 editor (n)**
sb who makes changes to films or books before they are released ❖ συντάκτης ► *The editor had to shorten the film by ten minutes.*

- 6.50 edition (n)**
a set of books, newspapers or magazines published at the same time ❖ έκδοση
► *Did you buy the October edition of Madame Figaro?*
- 6.51 publish (v)**
to produce a book for sale ❖ εκδίδω
► *The writer's new book will be published shortly so it should be in the shops next month.*

Exercise B **page 76**

- 6.52 meaningful (adj)**
important, significant ❖ ουσιαστικός, σημαντικός ► *He wants a meaningful relationship instead of just someone to hang out with.*
- 6.53 highlight (n)**
most important or interesting part ❖ στιγμήοτυπο ► *You can watch the highlights of this week's matches on 'Football World'.*
- 6.54 press conference (n)**
official meeting where sb makes a statement about sth and journalists can ask questions ❖ συνέντευξη τύπου ► *The reporters asked the President many questions at the press conference.*
- 6.55 commercial break (n)**
short pause in between TV programmes for adverts ❖ διαφημιστικό διάλειμμα
► *I'll make a cup of coffee during the commercial break and then we can carry on watching the film.*
- 6.56 suspect (n)**
person who is believed to have done something wrong or criminal ❖ ύποπτος
► *Police are keeping the suspect at the station for questioning.*
- 6.57 source (n)**
sb who provides information ❖ πηγή
► *The journalist's source for the story was a friend of the famous singer.*
- 6.58 deadline (n)**
time when sth must be ready ❖ προθεσμία
► *The deadline for my assignment is next Friday, so I must finish it by then.*
- 6.59 censorship (n)**
removal of parts of films or written works that are thought to be unsuitable ❖ λογοκρισία
► *When the film was shown on TV, it was a victim of censorship because some scenes were missing.*

Exercise C **page 76**

- 6.60 box office (n)**
phrase used to describe a successful film or play ❖ για ταινία ή θεατρικό έργο που σπάει τα ταμεία, επιτυχής ► *The movie was a box office hit and it made millions of dollars.*
- 6.61 headline (n)**
title of a news story ❖ τίτλος ► *The headline in today's newspaper is just one word: Crisis!*
- 6.62 rumour (n)**
story that spreads that might or might not be true ❖ φήμη ► *There is a rumour going round that Janet is seeing John, but who knows if it's true.*

- 6.63 appalling (adj)**
terrible ❖ φρικτός ► *Your behaviour at the party was appalling. You shouldn't have thrown food all over the place.*
- 6.64 controversial (adj)**
causing discussion ❖ αμφιλεγόμενος ► *Lady Gaga's controversial clothes are often talked about in the press.*
- 6.65 circulate (v)**
spread around ❖ κυκλοφορώ ► *The story that is circulating around the class is that our maths teacher is leaving.*
- 6.66 outburst (n)**
sudden angry reaction ❖ ξέσπασμα ► *His insensitive words provoked an angry outburst from his girlfriend.*

Exercise D **page 77**

- 6.67 censor (v)**
remove all or part of a film, book, etc that is thought to be unsuitable ❖ λογοκρίνω ► *The series was censored because it contained parts which might have offended people with special needs.*
- 6.68 critic (n)**
sb who gives an opinion about films, books etc ❖ κριτικός ► *In his article, the film critic recommends the movie 'Frozen' for all the family.*
- 6.69 critical (adj)**
saying sth is bad ❖ επικριτικός
► *My father is often critical of my fashion choices.*
- 6.70 communicative (adj)**
wanting or being able to give people information or to talk ❖ ομιλητικός, επικοινωνιακός ► *Jamie's parents are worried because he is not very communicative.*
- 6.71 entertainer (n)**
sb who performs ❖ καλλιτέχνης ► *The entertainer sang so well that the audience clapped for ages at the end of the show.*
- 6.72 entertaining (adj)**
enjoyable to watch ❖ διασκεδαστικός, ψυχαγωγικός ► *I'm enjoying reading this entertaining book.*
- 6.73 hesitation (n)**
the act of pausing because you are not sure about sth ❖ δισταγμός ► *My supervisor answered my question after a slight hesitation as she thought about what to say.*
- 6.74 hesitant (adj)**
acting or speaking slowly because you are not sure about sth ❖ διστακτικός ► *He was hesitant to offer his help because she had refused so many times before.*
- 6.75 influence (v)**
have an effect or power over sb ❖ επηρεάζω
► *My mum influenced my career choice because I want to be a nurse just like her.*
- 6.76 influential (adj)**
powerful ❖ με επιρροή ► *The President of America is an influential person whose decisions affect the whole world.*

- 6.77 justify (v)**
explain your behaviour or actions to others
❖ αιτιολογώ ► *Harry tried to justify his cruel behaviour but nobody was willing to forgive him.*
- 6.78 justification (n)**
reason for sth ❖ αιτιολόγηση ► *There can be no justification for being cruel to animals. It's unacceptable.*
- 6.79 justifiable (adj)**
with good reason ❖ δικαιολογημένος ► *I think her reaction was justifiable when she hit the man who was trying to steal her bag.*
- 6.80 nomination (n)**
suggestion that sb should get an award or prize ❖ υποψηφιότητα, ανάδειξη υποψηφίου
► *There are five nominations for the prize, but only one film will receive it.*
- 6.81 nominee (n)**
sb suggested for an award or prize
❖ υποψήφιος ► *The nominees for the award are all talented footballers.*
- 6.82 persuasion (n)**
process of making sb agree to do sth
❖ πειθώ, πειστικότητα ► *It took lots of persuasion to make Tony watch a romantic comedy, but in the end he agreed.*
- 6.83 persuasive (adj)**
good at or able to make others do what you want ❖ πειστικός ► *The saleswoman was very persuasive and I ended up buying several car cleaning products.*
- 6.84 sympathise (v)**
feel that you can understand sb's problems or situation ❖ κατανοώ ► *I really sympathise with you because I had similar difficulties at work myself.*
- 6.85 sympathetic (adj)**
caring and understanding ❖ συμπονετικός
► *The boss was sympathetic about my cold and said I didn't have to come into work that day.*

Exercise E **page 77**

- 6.86 exploit (n)**
sth unusual sb does ❖ κατόρθωμα ► *Dave's craziest exploit was surviving in the desert alone for four days.*
- 6.87 insist (v)**
keep saying that sth must happen or be done
❖ επιμένω ► *Mary insists on people taking off their shoes when they enter her flat.*
- 6.88 injury (n)**
harm to sb's body ❖ τραυματισμός ► *The footballer can't play today because of an injury to his knee.*
- 6.89 versatile (adj)**
able to do many things ❖ ευέλικτος, πολυτάλαντος ► *The versatile actor has played many different types of roles.*

Exercise F **page 78**

- 6.90 ashamed (adj)**
embarrassed or guilty ❖ ντροπισμένος
► *Tom is ashamed of his behaviour and he wishes he hadn't been so rude.*

- 6.91 take pride in (expr)**
feel satisfied about sth ❖ είμαι υπερήφανος για, καμαρώνω για ► *She takes pride in her students and is happy to see them doing so well.*
- 6.92 mistake sb for (phr v)**
wrongly think a person is sb else ❖ περνώ κάποιον για ► *Oh, it's you Penny. I mistook you for your cousin Katy.*

Exercise G **page 78**

- 6.93 bring about (phr v)**
cause sth to happen ❖ προκαλώ ► *Serious injury brought about an end to the tennis star's career.*
- 6.94 call for (phr v)**
ask for sth to be done (usually in public)
❖ απαιτώ ► *This good news calls for an announcement. Listen everyone; Larry is getting married.*
- 6.95 fall back on (phr v)**
have as an alternative ❖ έχω ως εναλλακτική
► *The actor has a law degree so he has another career to fall back on if his dream of Hollywood fame doesn't work out.*
- 6.96 get out of (phr v)**
avoid ❖ αποφεύγω ► *She didn't manage to get out of doing the cleaning because her mum caught her as she was trying to leave the house.*
- 6.97 keep at (phr v)**
continue to do sth (which may be difficult or boring) ❖ επιμένω ► *You have to keep at it and practise every day if you want to get into music school.*
- 6.98 pull off (phr v)**
succeed at sth difficult ❖ πετυχαίνω
► *The jewel thief failed to pull off the robbery as he was recognised and caught by passers-by.*
- 6.99 stand in for (phr v)**
take sb's place (for a short period of time)
❖ αντικαθιστώ (προσωρινά) ► *I had to stand in for Trevor at the start of the meeting because he was delayed in traffic.*

Exercise H **page 78**

- 6.100 support (v)**
encourage and help sb ❖ υποστηρίζω ► *Her parents supported her decision to go to drama school, but her grandpa wasn't happy about it.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 79**

- 6.101 invade sb's privacy (expr)**
become involved in sb's life without permission
❖ παραβιάζω, καταπατώ (την ιδιωτικότητα κάποιου) ► *Photographers who take pictures of celebrities on family holidays invade their privacy.*
- 6.102 pursue (v)**
chase ❖ καταδιώκω, κυνηγώ ► *The police pursued the robbers in a high-speed car chase.*
- 6.103 tend (v)**
be likely ❖ τείνω ► *He tends to talk a lot about himself; it's a bad habit he has.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 80

- 6.104 consecutive (adj)**
one following the other ❖ συνεχής ► *This is the fifth consecutive day that you've been late! If this continues, you will lose your job!*
- 6.105 promising (adj)**
showing that you have or that there are good future possibilities ❖ πολλά υποσχόμενος, φέρελπις ► *Victor is a very promising young player and we may see him playing for his country in the future.*
- 6.106 inspection (n)**
official visit to check sth carefully ❖ επιθεώρηση ► *An inspection of the school laboratory was carried out to make sure it was safe.*
- 6.107 speaker (n)**
electronic device that produces sound ❖ ηχείο ► *I was standing next to a speaker at the concert. It was really loud!*
- 6.108 era (n)**
period of time ❖ εποχή ► *She thinks the Internet is the most amazing invention of our era.*

- 6.109 inflamed (adj)**
red and sore ❖ ερεθισμένος ► *That cut looks inflamed. You need to put some antiseptic on it.*
- 6.110 collapse (n)**
process or sudden act of falling apart ❖ κατάρρευση ► *This old building is in danger of collapse. It could fall down at any moment.*
- 6.111 correspondent (n)**
journalist who reports on a particular subject ❖ ανταποκριτής ► *The financial correspondent gave a report on the economic problems in Europe.*
- 6.112 genre (n)**
kind or type of writing, cinema, music, etc ❖ είδος (λογοτεχνικό, κλπ) ► *I enjoy most genres of writing but I must admit that I don't really like science fiction.*
- 6.113 imply (v)**
say indirectly ❖ υπονοώ, συνεπάγομαι ► *He implied that she was lying when he said she didn't seem to know what she was talking about.*

Review 2

FCE PART 1

page 82

- 6.114 announce (v)**
officially say sth ❖ ανακοινώνω ► *The head teacher announced that the exam period would begin on 15th June.*

FCE PART 2

page 82

- 6.115 maintain (v)**
keep sth at the same level ❖ διατηρώ ► *It's important to maintain young children's interest if you want them to learn.*
- 6.116 brainstorm (v)**
think up many ideas quickly ❖ συλλέγω ιδέες ► *The students brainstormed a list of healthy foods and wrote them on the board.*
- 6.117 trend (n)**
tendency, fashion ❖ τάση ► *Texting was a trend that caught on many years ago and is still popular today.*
- 6.118 implement (v)**
put into practice ❖ εφαρμόζω ► *Some schools have implemented the use of e-books in their lessons.*
- 6.119 institution (n)**
organisation such as a school, hospital, etc ❖ ίδρυμα, οργανισμός ► *Oxford University is a renowned educational institution.*

FCE PART 3

page 83

- 6.120 glimpse (n)**
quick look ❖ γρήγορη ματιά ► *Fans only got a glimpse of the star as she left her car and quickly entered the hotel.*

FCE PART 4

page 83

- 6.121 applaud (v)**
clap to indicate enjoyment, congratulations, etc ❖ χειροκροτώ ► *We all applauded the orchestra at the end of a wonderful performance.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 84

- 6.122 finalise (v)**
finish making decisions about or arranging sth ❖ οριστικοποιώ ► *I haven't finalised my plans for the weekend yet because I don't know if Ken is free or not.*
- 6.123 identical (adj)**
totally the same ❖ ολόιδιος, πανομοιότυπος ► *We wore identical dresses to the party and we looked like twins.*

COMPARATIVE & SUPERLATIVE ADJECTIVES /**COMPARATIVE & SUPERLATIVE ADVERBS /****OTHER FORMS OF COMPARISON pages 85-86**

- 7.1 fascinating (adj)**
very interesting ❖ συναρπαστικός ► *I watched a fascinating documentary on TV that might interest you too.*
- 7.2 expressively (adv)**
in a way which shows your thoughts and feelings ❖ εκφραστικά ► *She sang the song so expressively that she brought tears to my eyes.*
- 7.3 degree (n)**
amount, extent ❖ βαθμός ► *To a certain degree you're right, but a lot of what you said is not logical.*
- 7.4 expose (v)**
make sth become known (a scandal, criminal activity, etc) ❖ αποκαλύπτω, ξεσκεπάζω ► *The new mayor has promised to expose corruption in the police force.*
- 7.5 rehearsal (n)**
practice for a play ❖ πρόβα ► *We have one more rehearsal before the first performance of our play.*
- 7.6 easy-going (adj)**
relaxed ❖ χαλαρός, καλόβολος, άνετος ► *She's such an easy-going person that she never gets stressed out about work or family.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION pages 86-87**Exercise A page 86**

- 7.7 convenient (adj)**
useful for a particular purpose ❖ βολικός ► *The bus is more convenient for me than the train because it stops outside my house.*
- 7.8 wealthy (adj)**
very rich ❖ πλούσιος ► *He became a wealthy man when he sold his business for a large amount of money.*
- 7.9 admission (n)**
amount of money you pay to enter a place (museum, zoo, etc) ❖ είσοδος, τιμή εισιτηρίου ► *Admission to this museum is free so you don't have to buy a ticket to get in.*
- 7.10 queue (n)**
line of people waiting ❖ ουρά ► *I stood in the queue at the bank for 20 minutes before I was served.*

Exercise B page 86

- 7.11 watercolour (n)**
painting done with water-based paint ❖ ακουαρέλα ► *This watercolour depicts a view over the valley and distant mountains.*

- 7.12 comedian (n)**
sb whose job is to entertain people by making them laugh ❖ κωμικός ► *The comedian was very funny in his stand-up show.*

RELATIVE CLAUSES pages 87-88

- 7.13 sculptor (n)**
sb who shapes stone, wood, etc to make pieces of art ❖ γλύπτης ► *A sculptor has been commissioned to create a statue for the town square.*
- 7.14 curator (n)**
sb who is in charge of a museum ❖ έφορος μουσείου ► *The curator arranged for the museum to have a special exhibition of Roman jewellery.*
- 7.15 be in charge of (expr)**
be responsible for ❖ έχω την ευθύνη, είμαι υπεύθυνος για ► *Who is in charge of this project?*
- 7.16 omit (v)**
leave out, not include ❖ παραλείπω ► *He omitted the chilli from the recipe because he doesn't like spicy food.*
- 7.17 parcel (n)**
packet you post ❖ δέμα ► *I posted a parcel of birthday presents to my sister.*

Exercise D page 88

- 7.18 instrumental (adj)**
with music only ❖ ορχηστρικός ► *This song is instrumental so there are no words to learn.*
- 7.19 access (v)**
be able to see information on a computer ❖ έχω πρόσβαση ► *In order to access your email account you must log on with your username and password.*
- 7.20 back-stage (n)**
behind the scenes in a theatre ❖ στα παρασκήνια ► *The back-stage work included costume changes and lighting.*

Exercise E page 89

- 7.21 sum (n)**
amount ❖ ποσό ► *He won a large sum of money in the lottery.*
- 7.22 free of charge (expr)**
for which you do not have to pay ❖ δωρεάν ► *Local people can enter the museum free of charge but visitors have to pay.*

Exercise F page 89

- 7.23 dedicate (v)**
say sth is in honour of sth or sb ❖ αφιερώνω ► *The author dedicated her book to her children.*
- 7.24 golden age (n)**
particularly happy or successful time ❖ χρυσή εποχή ► *The 1950s are considered to be the golden age of rock and roll.*

- 7.25 query (n)**
question ❖ απορία, ερώτηση ► *If you have any queries about your assignment, see me at the end of the lesson.*
- 7.26 host (n)**
sb who receives visitors ❖ οικοδεσπότης ► *The host welcomed the guests to the charity event he had organised.*

Exercise G **page 89**

- 7.27 double-decker (n)**
bus with two floors ❖ διώροφο λεωφορείο
► *This double-decker has an open top where tourists can get a great view of the city.*
- 7.28 ordinary (adj)**
normal ❖ συνηθισμένος, κανονικός ► *He had an ordinary day at work. Nothing unusual happened.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 90**

- 7.29 thrive (v)**
grow successfully ❖ ευδοκιμώ ► *Her business is thriving so she will open more shops to sell her products.*
- 7.30 on end (expr)**
continuously, without stopping ❖ αδιάκοπα
► *Jeff has been working on that essay for hours on end; all day in fact.*
- 7.31 promote (v)**
support and advertise ❖ προωθώ ► *The band promoted their new album with radio adverts.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 91**

- 7.32 niece (n)**
your brother or sister's daughter ❖ ανιψιά
► *My sister is having a baby so soon I will have a niece.*
- 7.33 competent (adj)**
able to do sth properly ❖ ικανός ► *Tina is a very competent events manager so you don't need to worry about anything going wrong with the product launch.*
- 7.34 decorate (v)**
make a place attractive with colours and objects ❖ διακοσμώ ► *They decided to decorate the living room so they bought paint and new curtains.*
- 7.35 climate change (n)**
change in the world's weather ❖ κλιματική αλλαγή ► *He said that winters are colder worldwide as a result of climate change.*
- 7.36 exceed (v)**
be more than (in number or amount)
❖ ξεπερνάω, υπερβαίνω ► *He was stopped by the police for exceeding the speed limit.*
- 7.37 rise (n)**
increase in pay ❖ αύξηση μισθού ► *She asked her boss for a rise but he refused to give her more money.*
- 7.38 accompany (v)**
go with ❖ συνοδεύω ► *Dad accompanied me to the dentist because I didn't want to go on my own.*

Culture and The Performing Arts

VOCABULARY IN ACTION **pages 92-94**

Exercise A **page 92**

- 7.39 performing arts (pl n)**
forms of entertainment eg dancing, acting, etc
❖ τέχνες του θεάματος
► *He is studying performing arts at drama school.*
- 7.40 exhibit (n)**
sth being shown at a museum or gallery
❖ έκθεμα ► *Visitors must not touch any of the exhibits as they are extremely old and fragile.*
- 7.41 inauguration (n)**
official start of sth ❖ εγκαίνια
► *The inauguration of the new museum was broadcast on TV so I watched the opening from the comfort of my home.*
- 7.42 masterpiece (n)**
excellent work of art ❖ αριστούργημα
► *I think this sculpture is a masterpiece. It's the best statue I have ever seen.*
- 7.43 portrait (n)**
painting of a person ❖ πορτρέτο ► *She had to sit still for hours on end while the artist painted her portrait.*

- 7.44 row (n)**
line of seats ❖ σειρά καθισμάτων ► *I hope we can get tickets for the front row at the concert because I want to see the band close-up.*
- 7.45 on display (expr)**
(for a painting, product, etc) in a place where visitors can see ❖ σε έκθεση ► *We saw a collection of traditional clothes that are on display at the Benaki Museum.*
- 7.46 lines (pl n)**
words in a play or film ❖ λόγια ► *I practised my lines for months before the performance so I would remember everything I had to say.*
- 7.47 interval (n)**
short break at the theatre or cinema
❖ διάλειμμα ► *After the first act there was a fifteen minute interval during which I got a lemonade.*

Exercise B **page 92**

- 7.48 illustrator (n)**
sb who draws artwork for publications
❖ εικονογράφος ► *The illustrator for these children's books draws lovely pictures.*
- 7.49 marble (n)**
a type of hard rock ❖ μάρμαρο ► *There are many marble statues in the Acropolis Museum.*

- 7.50 playwright (n)**
sb who writes plays ❖ θεατρικός συγγραφέας
► *Oscar Wilde was a brilliant playwright whose comedies for the stage are still performed today.*
- 7.51 contribution (n)**
sth successful you offer or do ❖ συνεισφορά
► *Picasso made a major contribution to modern art.*
- 7.52 literature (n)**
written works which have artistic value
❖ λογοτεχνία, φιλολογία ► *When she studied English literature at school, she discovered the novels of Jane Austen.*
- 7.53 conductor (n)**
sb who directs an orchestra ❖ μαέστρος ► *The conductor raised his hands and the musicians picked up their instruments.*
- 7.54 gracefully (adv)**
in a smooth and attractive way ❖ με χάρη
► *The dancer moved gracefully across the floor.*
- 7.55 ease (n)**
ability to do sth without difficulty ❖ ευκολία, άνεση ► *He finished the test with ease because he knew all the answers.*
- 7.56 extra (n)**
actor in a film without a speaking part
❖ κομπάρσος, έξτρα ► *He works as an extra on TV so he often appears in crowd scenes.*
- 7.57 understudy (n)**
actor who learns a part in order to replace another actor if they cannot perform
❖ αντικαταστάτης ηθοποιού ► *The understudy has to perform tonight because our lead actor has flu.*
- 7.58 substitute (n)**
sports player who replaces another player
❖ αναπληρωτής ► *In a football match a maximum of three substitutes can be used to replace players during the game.*
- 7.59 choreographer (n)**
sb who creates dance routines ❖ χορογράφος
► *After a career as a successful dancer, Sarah went on to become a choreographer.*

Exercise C **page 93**

- 7.60 be cut out (phr v)**
have the right qualities ❖ είμαι ιδανικός ► *He's a very shy person so I don't think he's cut out to be a performer.*
- 7.61 come on (phr v)**
appear on stage ❖ βγαίνω ► *When the famous actor came on stage, the audience applauded.*
- 7.62 live up to (phr v)**
be as good as expected ❖ εκπληρώ, ανταποκρίνομαι ► *The film was amazing; it lived up to all my expectations.*
- 7.63 put on (phr v)**
present a performance ❖ παρουσιάζω ► *We're putting on a play at the end of term. I hope you come to see it.*
- 7.64 stand out (phr v)**
clearly be better ❖ ξεχωρίζω ► *The first contestant in the talent show stood out because he had the best singing voice of all.*

- 7.65 turn down (phr v)**
refuse ❖ απορρίπτω ► *She turned down the part in the play because she didn't think it was right for her.*
- 7.66 turn out (phr v)**
unexpectedly be sth ❖ είμαι στην πραγματικότητα, καταλήγω ► *I thought this book would be boring, but it turned out to be fascinating.*
- 7.67 clap (v)**
show you like sth by hitting your hands together ❖ χειροκροτώ ► *We clapped for ages at the end of the performance.*
- 7.68 amateur dramatic society (n)**
group of actors who act for fun and not as a job ❖ ερασιτεχνικός θεατρικός σύλλογος
► *My maths teacher is a member of an amateur dramatic society and I've seen him act in Hamlet.*
- 7.69 expectation (n)**
sth you hoped for ❖ προσδοκία ► *The band has high expectations for their new album and believe their fans will love it.*
- 7.70 unexpectedly (adv)**
happening in a way which surprises you
❖ απροσδόκητα, απρόσμενα ► *The food at that cheap restaurant was unexpectedly fresh and tasty.*
- 7.71 role model (n)**
sb you admire and want to copy or be like
❖ πρότυπο ► *Messi is my role model and one day I want to be a football star like him.*

Exercise D **page 93**

- 7.72 appreciative (adj)**
grateful or showing that you think sth is good
❖ ευγνώμων, με εκτίμηση ► *Thanks. I'm very appreciative of your help.*
- 7.73 appreciated (adj)**
receiving gratitude ❖ που τον εκτιμούν, που τον υπολογίζουν ► *He wanted her to feel appreciated so he bought her flowers to thank her for her support.*
- 7.74 expectant (adj)**
hoping for sth good ❖ που περιμένει, που προσδοκά ► *You could see from the children's expectant faces that they hoped Santa had visited in the night.*
- 7.75 signify (v)**
show, mean ❖ σημαίνω ► *If we knew what the number in this code signified, we could find out the meaning of the whole message.*
- 7.76 significance (n)**
importance, meaning ❖ σημαντικότητα, σημασία ► *Dealing with climate change is of great significance for the whole world.*
- 7.77 insignificance (n)**
lack of importance ❖ ασημαντότητα ► *My own problems fade into insignificance when I think of the terrible situation she is facing.*
- 7.78 replaceable (adj)**
if sb or sth is replaceable, a new thing or person can be put in their place
❖ αντικαταστάτος ► *We were burgled, but luckily the TV is replaceable so I'll get a new one tomorrow.*

- 7.79 irreplaceable (adj)**
impossible to replace if lost or broken because it is so valuable ❖ αναντικατάστατος ► *The painting which was stolen is irreplaceable as it was by one of the great impressionist masters.*

Exercise F **page 94**

- 7.80 passion (n)**
extreme interest in sth ❖ πάθος ► *He's had a passion for ballroom dancing ever since he joined a dance school last year.*
- 7.81 approach (v)**
come near (in time or space) ❖ πλησιάζω ► *The day of the exam was approaching and Richard was getting more and more nervous.*
- 7.82 out of tune (expr)**
with the wrong musical note ❖ φάλτσος, παράτονος ► *You're singing out of tune! It sounds terrible.*
- 7.83 panel (n)**
group of people who judge others or make decisions about them ❖ επιτροπή, πάνελ ► *The candidates will be interviewed by a panel of three company managers.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 95**

- 7.84 potential (adj)**
possible ❖ ενδεχόμενος ► *Some potential clients have shown interest in my paintings. I hope one of them buys one.*
- 7.85 pull out (phr v)**
no longer take part, leave ❖ αποχωρώ ► *The tennis player had to pull out of the match because of a foot injury.*
- 7.86 subsequently (adv)**
afterwards, at a later time or date ❖ ακολούθως ► *Although she began as a player, she subsequently became a coach in the same sport.*
- 7.87 vital (adj)**
extremely important ❖ ζωτικός ► *Appearance plays a vital role in the fashion industry so you need the latest look.*
- 7.88 dramatically (adv)**
very much, to a great extent ❖ δραματικά ► *Their lives changed dramatically after the baby was born.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 96**

- 7.89 in advance (expr)**
before a particular event, time, etc ❖ εκ των προτέρων, προκαταβολικά ► *You will have to pay two months' rent in advance before you move into the house.*
- 7.90 Bronze Age (n)**
period when tools were made of the metal bronze ❖ χάλκινη εποχή, Εποχή του Χαλκού ► *This documentary about the Bronze Age explains how humans made tools back then.*
- 7.91 extract (n)**
short part of sth written ❖ απόσπασμα ► *Listen to this extract from my favourite poem; it's only the first part so it won't take long.*

- 7.92 contender (n)**
competitor ❖ αγωνιζόμενος, διεκδικητής ► *He won the championship last year so he's considered to be a serious contender for gold.*
- 7.93 gifted (adj)**
naturally talented ❖ προικισμένος ► *She's a gifted singer whose voice is really beautiful.*
- 7.94 exceptional (adj)**
extremely good ❖ εξαιρετικός ► *My art teacher said my painting was exceptional and gave me an A.*
- 7.95 mastermind (n)**
clever person who arranges sth (usually a crime) ❖ εγκέφαλος ► *The mastermind behind the robberies was the local mafia boss.*
- 7.96 masterclass (n)**
class taught by an expert for talented students ❖ τμήμα υψηλού επιπέδου, όπου διδάσκει καταξιωμένος καθηγητής ► *The gifted musician took a masterclass at the Royal Academy of Music.*
- 7.97 on call (expr)**
available for work if needed ❖ σε εφημερία, διαθέσιμος ► *Firefighters are on call 24 hours a day in case of an emergency.*
- 7.98 on show (expr)**
available to be seen by the public ❖ σε έκθεση ► *His paintings are on show at the local art gallery.*
- 7.99 on location (expr)**
away from a TV or film studio ❖ σε πραγματική τοποθεσία (όχι σε στούντιο) ► *This movie was filmed on location in London where the actual crimes took place.*
- 7.100 on a placement (expr)**
working in a temporary job often for experience while you are a student ❖ σε πρακτική ► *The student worked on a placement at a hotel during the summer holidays.*
- 7.101 charge (n)**
sum of money you pay for a service or to visit a place ❖ χρέωση ► *There is a charge of 80 cents when you pay a bill at the post office.*
- 7.102 stand (n)**
stall where you can buy sth or get information ❖ πάγκος υπαίθριου πωλητή, περιπτερό ► *I bought a hot dog at a stand outside the football stadium.*
- 7.103 column (n)**
tall post made of wood, stone, etc ❖ κολόνα ► *The balcony is supported by four marble columns.*
- 7.104 inspector (n)**
sb whose job it is to check things ❖ επιθεωρητής ► *The school inspectors checked the standard of teaching by looking at pupils' exam results.*
- 7.105 hereby (adv)**
with these words, this action, this letter, etc ❖ δια του παρόντος ► *I hereby pronounce the new hospital officially open!*
- 7.106 interference (n)**
unwanted help or opinion ❖ παρέμβαση ► *Mum thinks she's helping me but her interference in my social life is really annoying.*

CONDITIONALS WITH IF / CONDITIONALS**WITHOUT IF**

pages 97-98

- 8.1 command (n)**
order ❖ εντολή ► *When the soldier heard the command to run, he ran.*
- 8.2 solar power (n)**
sun's energy used to create electricity
❖ ηλιακή ενέργεια ► *We use solar power to heat our water and provide electric light in the evenings.*
- 8.3 unless (conj)**
if not ❖ εκτός ► *Dad won't let me go to the party unless I promise to be home by 11 o'clock.*
- 8.4 power plant (n)**
building(s) where electricity is produced
❖ μονάδα παραγωγής ενέργειας ► *There was a blackout in the area because of a technical problem at the power plant.*
- 8.5 provided/providing (conj)**
if and only if ❖ εφόσον ► *I'll help you study maths providing that you help me with my history assignment.*
- 8.6 as/so long as (expr)**
if and only if ❖ εφόσον ► *She promised to cook as long as I washed up.*
- 8.7 on condition that (expr)**
if and only if ❖ υπό τον όρο ότι ► *I will get into university on condition that I pass my exams with high grades.*
- 8.8 suppose/supposing (conj)**
imagine that ❖ υποθέτοντας ► *Suppose he asked you out to dinner. Would you accept?*
- 8.9 in case (expr)**
if sth happens ❖ σε περίπτωση ► *Take an umbrella in case it rains.*
- 8.10 otherwise (adv)**
differently ❖ αλλιώς ► *Turn on the TV now, otherwise we'll miss the start of the film.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

pages 98-100

Exercise A

page 98

- 8.11 devastating (adj)**
catastrophic, causing a lot of damage
❖ καταστροφικός ► *The flood had a devastating effect on the area and many homes were badly damaged.*
- 8.12 storm (n)**
very bad weather with lots of rain and wind
❖ καταιγίδα ► *A tree fell on my car during the storm.*
- 8.13 weather forecast (n)**
prediction for the weather for the next few days ❖ πρόγνωση καιρού ► *I watched the weather forecast after the news to see if it will be warm tomorrow.*

- 8.14 set sail (expr)**
start a journey by boat ❖ σαλπάρω
► *The ferry sets sail in half an hour, so we should board now.*
- 8.15 litter (n)**
rubbish in the street or other public place
❖ σκουπίδια ► *Don't drop litter in the park. Take your rubbish home with you.*
- 8.16 drown (v)**
die underwater because you can't breathe
❖ πνίγομαι ► *Luckily nobody drowned when the ferry sank. All the passengers were saved.*
- 8.17 coastguard (n)**
organisation that helps ships or people in trouble near the coast ❖ ακτοφυλακή
► *The coastguard stopped the boat and checked it for illegal goods.*

Exercise B

page 99

- 8.18 install (v)**
put a machine or piece of equipment in a place and make it work ❖ εγκαθιστώ ► *We installed air conditioning in the flat.*
- 8.19 solar panel (n)**
device that uses energy from the sun to make heat or power ❖ ηλιακός συλλέκτης
► *We have a solar panel on the roof that heats our water.*
- 8.20 tap (n)**
device water flows out of ❖ βρύση
► *The tap on the left is for cold water.*
- 8.21 turtle (n)**
sea animal with a shell on its back
❖ θαλάσσια χελώνα
► *Many turtles get caught in plastic bags that people drop in the sea because they mistake them for jellyfish.*
- 8.22 shipwreck (n)**
sunk boat ❖ ναυάγιο ► *Divers who found the shipwreck at the bottom of the sea think it is a very old boat.*
- 8.23 consequence (n)**
result (often negative) ❖ συνέπεια
► *One serious consequence of the forest fire was that the area got flooded with the first winter rain.*
- 8.24 inhabitant (n)**
person who lives in a particular place
❖ κάτοικος ► *There are only two hundred inhabitants living in this village.*
- 8.25 compass (n)**
device that shows magnetic north ❖ πυξίδα
► *The hikers used a compass to make sure they were walking in the right direction.*
- 8.26 safe and sound (expr)**
in no danger ❖ σωός και αβλαβής
► *Nobody was injured in the coach accident. All the passengers are safe and sound.*

Exercise C**page 99**

- 8.27 sting (v)**
(for an insect, animal or plant) hurt you by sticking sth sharp into your skin ❖ τσιμπώ
► *This red mark on my hand is where a bee stung me.*
- 8.28 global warming (n)**
increase in temperatures around the world because of more carbon dioxide in the atmosphere ❖ υπερθέρμανση του πλανήτη
► *Global warming cannot be dealt with unless all countries reduce the amount of carbon dioxide they produce.*
- 8.29 hurricane (n)**
violent storm with strong winds and heavy rain ❖ τυφώνας ► *The hurricane destroyed many buildings when it hit the east coast of America.*
- 8.30 frequency (n)**
how often sth happens ❖ συχνότητα
► *I'm worried because the frequency of my daughter's asthma attacks is increasing.*
- 8.31 iceberg (n)**
large mass of ice in the sea ❖ παγόβουνο ► *An iceberg hit the Titanic and the hole it made in the ship caused it to sink.*
- 8.32 glacier (n)**
large mass of moving ice (like a frozen river) ❖ παγετώνας ► *This glacier is slowly moving and cutting a valley into the land below it.*
- 8.33 polar ice shelf (n)**
thick floating platform of ice at the edge of the polar ice cap ❖ πολικό παγοκάλυμμα ► *We didn't sail close to the polar ice shelf in case a large block of ice broke off.*
- 8.34 melt (v)**
become liquid when heated ❖ λιώνω ► *The snow melted in the warmth of the morning sun.*
- 8.35 attempt (n)**
the act of trying hard to do sth ❖ απόπειρα
► *Any attempt to stop global warming will fail if factories continue to pollute the atmosphere.*
- 8.36 resolve (v)**
find a solution ❖ επιλύω ► *Dramatically reducing the amount of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere will help to resolve the problem of global warming.*
- 8.37 adequate (adj)**
enough ❖ επαρκής ► *She didn't have adequate time to do her assignment so she asked her teacher for a few more days.*
- 8.38 attitude (n)**
opinion and feeling, behaviour ❖ στάση ► *He has a lazy attitude towards school and hardly studies at all.*

Exercise D**page 100**

- 8.39 massive (adj)**
very big ❖ τεράστιος ► *This cruise ship is massive. It's so big that it can take four thousand passengers.*
- 8.40 active (adj)**
that might erupt (for a volcano) ❖ ενεργός
► *Scientists monitor active volcanos in order to try to predict when they might erupt.*

- 8.41 be situated (expr)**
be placed, located ❖ που βρίσκεται ► *The city of Heraklion is situated on the island of Crete.*
- 8.42 disastrous (adj)**
catastrophic, causing a lot of damage ❖ καταστροφικός ► *The disastrous tsunami destroyed towns all along the coast.*
- 8.43 gain (v)**
get more of sth ❖ αποκτώ ► *Research into how Ebola spreads will allow doctors to gain a better understanding of how to prevent the disease.*

Exercise E**page 100**

- 8.44 dump (v)**
throw away (often illegally) ❖ απορρίπτω, πετώ
► *Sea life is endangered in this area because dangerous chemicals are being dumped in rivers that flow to the sea.*
- 8.45 net (n)**
material made of strings creating holes ❖ δίχτυ
► *When the fisherman pulled in the net, he was pleased to see that it was full of fish.*
- 8.46 conserve (v)**
protect sth from being wasted ❖ προστατεύω, εξοικονομώ ► *In hot countries it is important to conserve water so there is enough for people to drink.*
- 8.47 natural resource (n)**
materials found on earth that people can use ❖ φυσικός πόρος ► *Wood is a natural resource that is often used to make furniture.*
- 8.48 procedure (n)**
way of doing sth ❖ διαδικασία ► *Employees must follow safety procedures in case of fire.*
- 8.49 operate (v)**
work ❖ λειτουργώ ► *The airport operates all day and all night and flights arrive and depart 24 hours a day.*
- 8.50 toxic waste (n)**
poisonous material that is thrown away ❖ τοξικά απόβλητα ► *The toxic waste that was dumped in the sea has killed all the marine life in the area.*

Exercise F**page 100**

- 8.51 under threat (expr)**
endangered ❖ απειλούμενος ► *Polar bears are under threat because the ice where they live is melting.*
- 8.52 marine (adj)**
related to the sea ❖ θαλάσσιος ► *The most beautiful marine animal I have ever seen is a dolphin.*
- 8.53 be to blame (expr)**
be responsible for ❖ φταίω, είμαι υπεύθυνος
► *The local factory is to blame for polluting the water because it dumps chemicals in the river.*
- 8.54 hazard (n)**
danger that can cause damage ❖ κίνδυνος
► *Cigarettes thrown from car windows are a hazard as they can start forest fires.*
- 8.55 fatal (adj)**
deadly ❖ θανατηφόρος ► *The driver was killed in the fatal accident.*

- 8.56 mammal (n)**
animal that is not born from an egg and feeds from its mother's milk ❖ θηλαστικό ► *Dolphins are mammals rather than fish, even though they live in the sea.*
- 8.57 annually (adv)**
every year ❖ ετησίως ► *Levels of dangerous chemicals in the river are checked annually and sadly in the last twelve months they have risen.*
- 8.58 figure (n)**
number ❖ αριθμός ► *Figures for the first half of the year show that the company has made a profit.*
- 8.59 swallow (v)**
move sth from your mouth to your stomach ❖ καταπίνω ► *He put the vitamin on his tongue and swallowed it with a little water.*

FCE IN ACTION

page 101

- 8.60 adverse (adj)**
bad and damaging ❖ δυσμενής ► *Adverse weather conditions made it too dangerous for planes to take off, so all flights were cancelled.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 102

- 8.61 thick (adj)**
made of heavy warm material ❖ χοντρός, ζεστός ► *I put on a thick pullover because it was a cold day.*

- 8.62 starvation (n)**
the situation of an animal or person dying because they have no food ❖ πείνα ► *The animals will die of starvation if the farmer cannot afford to buy food for them.*
- 8.63 emergency (n)**
sudden event (often dangerous) that requires action ❖ έκτακτη ανάγκη ► *In case of a medical emergency, you should call an ambulance.*
- 8.64 button (n)**
switch you press on a machine ❖ κουμπι ► *I pressed the 'on' button to turn on my laptop.*
- 8.65 present (adj)**
being in a place now ❖ παρών ► *Two election officials must be present before we can count the votes.*
- 8.66 drought (n)**
long period of time with no rain ❖ ξηρασία ► *The ground was dry and nothing could grow because of the drought.*
- 8.67 victim (n)**
sb who suffers sth bad ❖ θύμα ► *The hurricane victims have nowhere to live because their homes were destroyed.*

The World Around Us

VOCABULARY IN ACTION pages 103-105

Exercise A page 103

- 8.68 quake (v)**
shake ❖ τρέμω ► *She quaked with fear during the storm. Her hands wouldn't stop shaking.*
- 8.69 conservation (n)**
stopping sth from being wasted ❖ προστασία και διατήρηση ► *We need to plant more trees to ensure the conservation of our forests.*
- 8.70 protection (n)**
keeping sth safe ❖ προστασία ► *Sunglasses provide your eyes with protection from the sun.*
- 8.71 organic (adj)**
natural, without the addition of chemicals ❖ βιολογικός ► *I prefer to buy organic produce because it doesn't contain dangerous pesticides.*
- 8.72 level (n)**
height ❖ στάθμη ► *After days of rain, the water level in the river is dangerously high.*
- 8.73 lid (n)**
top ❖ καπάκι ► *If you put a lid on the saucepan, the water will boil more quickly.*
- 8.74 cap (n)**
covering ❖ κάλυμμα ► *The ice caps that cover the north and south pole are slowly getting smaller.*
- 8.75 resident (n)**
sb who lives in a particular place ❖ κάτοικος ► *'Are you a resident of Athens?' 'No, I live in Thessaloniki.'*
- 8.76 erosion (n)**
removal of soil by natural causes (wind, rain, water) ❖ διάβρωση ► *The shape of these rocks is created by wind erosion.*
- 8.77 irrigation (n)**
system of giving water to crops ❖ άρδευση ► *Without proper irrigation the crops would die in this dry area.*
- 8.78 geothermal (adj)**
related to heat from the earth ❖ γεωθερμικός ► *The water in this pool is warm because of geothermal activity in the rocks below.*
- 8.79 nuclear (adj)**
powered by splitting the atom ❖ πυρηνικός ► *When the nuclear power station was damaged, the whole area was threatened by radioactivity.*

- 8.80 lightning (n)**
flash of light in the sky during a storm ❖ αστραπή
► *Lightning struck a tree and set it on fire.*
- 8.81 thunder (n)**
loud noise in the sky during a storm ❖ βροντή
► *The sound of the thunder got louder as the storm got closer.*
- 8.82 strike (v)**
hit ❖ χτυπώ ► *He suffered serious burns when he was struck by lightning.*
- 8.83 illuminated (adj)**
lit up ❖ φωτισμένος ► *The night sky was illuminated by fireworks at the New Year celebrations.*
- 8.84 current (n)**
direction water moves in ❖ ρεύμα ► *The sea currents here are so strong that it is dangerous to swim in these waters.*
- 8.85 habitat (n)**
natural environment of a particular animal
❖ φυσικό περιβάλλον ► *Pandas have become an endangered species because their habitat is slowly being destroyed.*

Exercise B **page 103**

- 8.86 disaster (n)**
event that causes damage ❖ καταστροφή
► *The flood, which was the worst natural disaster to hit the town in years, caused terrible damage.*
- 8.87 greenhouse effect (n)**
process where heat is trapped in the atmosphere and the temperature of the earth rises ❖ το φαινόμενο του θερμοκηπίου ► *The earth suffers from the greenhouse effect, which means temperatures are rising everywhere.*
- 8.88 ozone (n)**
form of oxygen found high in the earth's atmosphere ❖ όζον ► *The ozone layer protects us from the sun.*
- 8.89 renewable (adj)**
which does not run out because it can be made again ❖ ανανεώσιμος ► *Wind power is a renewable source of energy which is endlessly available from nature.*
- 8.90 rate (n)**
amount, speed ❖ ποσοστό, ταχύτητα
► *The rate of his progress is slow, but he will get better in the end.*
- 8.91 landslide (n)**
when rock and earth slip down a slope
❖ κατολίσθηση ► *The road is blocked because of a landslide.*
- 8.92 ultraviolet (adj)**
light that causes damage to the skin
❖ υπεριώδης ► *We cannot see ultraviolet light but it can damage the skin.*
- 8.93 ray (n)**
beam of light ❖ ακτίνα ► *The sun's rays are warm, but they are also dangerous.*

Exercise C **page 103**

- 8.94 alert (n)**
warning ❖ συναγερμός ► *The coastguard issued an adverse weather alert to warn people not to go out to sea.*

- 8.95 downpour (n)**
when lots of rain falls in a short time
❖ νεροποντή ► *The downpour only lasted five minutes but it flooded the street.*
- 8.96 famine (n)**
lack of food (often causing death) ❖ λιμός
► *Thousands of people starved to death during the famine.*
- 8.97 heatwave (n)**
very hot period ❖ καύσωνας ► *We're having a heatwave. The temperature has been over 40°C all week.*
- 8.98 humidity (n)**
amount of water in the air ❖ υγρασία ► *The humidity in tropical areas is very high so it is hard to cool down.*
- 8.99 torrential (adj)**
very heavy (for rain) ❖ καταρρακτώδης ► *The torrential rain caused the river levels to rise.*
- 8.100 pose (v)**
create ❖ αποτελώ ► *He believes the nuclear power station poses a threat to the area.*

Exercise D **page 104**

- 8.101 consume (v)**
use ❖ καταναλώνω ► *Humans are consuming the world's natural resources so quickly that there is a danger they will run out.*
- 8.102 consumption (n)**
use ❖ κατανάλωση ► *This car has a much higher petrol consumption than my older car so it's more expensive to run.*
- 8.103 emit (v)**
give out (gas, radiation, etc) ❖ εκπέμπω
► *Mobile phones are believed to emit radiation which may damage the brain.*
- 8.104 emission (n)**
sending sth out (eg a gas) ❖ εκπομπή
► *Emission from cars must be checked so they do not pollute the air too much.*
- 8.105 installation (n)**
putting a machine in place and connecting it to power, water, etc ❖ εγκατάσταση ► *The installation of the washing machine is quite difficult so a plumber is going to do it.*
- 8.106 pollutant (n)**
damaging chemical or other substance
❖ ρυπογόνο ► *Pollutants from this factory are damaging the area.*
- 8.107 populate (v)**
live in a particular area ❖ κατοικώ ► *This city is populated by people from many different countries.*
- 8.108 overpopulation (n)**
too many people living somewhere
❖ υπερπληθυσμός ► *Overpopulation has made this city far too crowded to live in.*
- 8.109 preserve (v)**
keep sth the way it is by protecting it from damage ❖ συντηρώ, διατηρώ ► *Locals want to preserve the village, so they are unhappy about the plan to build new houses.*
- 8.110 preservation (n)**
the act of protecting sth in order to keep it the way it is ❖ συντήρηση, διατήρηση, προστασία
► *Harold is interested in the preservation of local vegetable and fruit varieties.*

- 8.111 survival (n)**
staying alive ❖ επιβίωση ► *The survival of this species can only be ensured if hunters stop killing the animals for their fur.*
- 8.112 survivor (n)**
sb who stays alive even though they could have been killed ❖ επιζών ► *There were only two survivors of the terrible accident – the rest of the passengers were killed.*

Exercise E **page 104**

- 8.113 harmful (adj)**
which cause damage ❖ επιβλαβής ► *The hole in the ozone layer allows harmful rays of ultraviolet light through, which can damage our skin.*
- 8.114 common practice (expr)**
a way of doing sth that is normal ❖ κοινή πρακτική ► *It is common practice for people in hot countries to install air conditioning in their houses.*
- 8.115 fossil fuel (n)**
natural source of power (eg coal, gas, oil) ❖ ορυκτό καύσιμο ► *Natural gas is a fossil fuel that can be used for heating instead of oil-based fuels.*
- 8.116 mankind (n)**
humans ❖ ανθρωπότητα ► *Mankind is to blame for global warming because it is the pollution people cause that has created the problem.*
- 8.117 human race (n)**
the species of people ❖ ανθρώπινο γένος ► *Do you think the human race is endangered or will people populate the earth for ever?*

Exercise F **page 105**

- 8.118 clear up (phr v)**
(for the weather) improve ❖ καθαρίζω ► *I hope the rain stops soon and the weather clears up, so I can play tennis.*
- 8.119 come up (phr v)**
rise ❖ ανατέλλω ► *The sun comes up at around 6 am at this time of year.*
- 8.120 leave on (phr v)**
not turn off ❖ αφήνω αναμμένο ► *If you leave your computer on without using it, it will go into sleep mode, but it won't turn off completely.*
- 8.121 live through (phr v)**
survive sth bad ❖ επιζώ ► *We lived through a terrible time in the war, but we were lucky not to be killed.*
- 8.122 wipe out (phr v)**
kill completely ❖ εξαλείφω ► *Dinosaurs may have been wiped out by cold weather conditions they could not survive in.*
- 8.123 herd (n)**
group of cows, elephants, buffalo, etc ❖ κοπάδι ► *The farmer has a herd of fifty cows.*

Exercise G **page 105**

- 8.124 greenhouse gas (n)**
gas such as carbon dioxide which increases the earth's temperature ❖ αέριο του θερμοκηπίου ► *We must try to reduce the emission of greenhouse gases if we want to reduce global warming.*

- 8.125 as opposed to (expr)**
rather than, instead of ❖ σε αντίθεση με ► *Wind power, as opposed to fossil fuels, does not create pollution.*
- 8.126 generate (v)**
create power ❖ παράγω ► *This power plant generates enough electricity for the whole city.*
- 8.127 destructive (adj)**
damaging ❖ καταστρεπτικός ► *The destructive storm blew down trees which blocked roads and smashed cars.*
- 8.128 tidal (adj)**
connected to the daily rise and fall of the sea ❖ παλιρροιακός ► *There is a tidal power station by the sea near my house.*
- 8.129 sustainable (adj)**
which can continue to be used without running out ❖ αειφόρος, βιώσιμος ► *Sustainable forms of energy need to be developed because one day fossil fuels will run out.*
- 8.130 tide (n)**
daily rise and fall of sea level ❖ παλίρροια ► *When the tide goes out, the children look for shells in the wet sand.*
- 8.131 hence (adv)**
therefore ❖ ως εκ τούτου ► *Green energy is more difficult to produce, hence it is more expensive.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 106**

- 8.132 the public (n)**
ordinary people ❖ το κοινό ► *Climate change affects everyone so all members of the public should be concerned.*
- 8.133 widely (adv)**
by many people or in a lot of places ❖ ευρέως ► *Human activities are widely believed to be the main cause of global warming.*
- 8.134 fumes (pl n)**
dangerous gases that smell bad ❖ αναθυμιάσεις, καυσαέρια ► *I can't stand the smell of petrol fumes.*
- 8.135 alteration (n)**
change ❖ μετατροπή, αλλαγή ► *The report needs a few alterations before we can present it to the public.*
- 8.136 origin (n)**
where sth or sb comes from ❖ προέλευση, καταγωγή ► *Marcos grew up in Australia but he's of Greek origin because his parents are from Rhodes.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 107**

- 8.137 indication (n)**
sign that sth will happen ❖ ένδειξη ► *The markets showed some indications that the economy was getting stronger.*
- 8.138 suspended (adj)**
stopped temporarily ❖ ανεσταλμένος ► *The train service has been suspended until a fallen tree can be removed from the tracks.*
- 8.139 revitalised (adj)**
given energy again ❖ αναζωογονημένος ► *He always feels revitalized and ready for work again after a relaxing weekend.*

- 8.140 flow (n)**
direction a liquid moves in (eg a river) ❖ ροή
► *The lava flow from the volcano was moving slowly down the mountain side.*
- 8.141 convention (n)**
formal meeting of an organisation ❖ συνέδριο
► *The Democrats are holding their convention this week.*
- 8.142 overcast (adj)**
grey and cloudy with no sun ❖ νεφελώδης
► *Overcast days are so depressing. I wish the sun would come out again.*
- 8.143 topical (adj)**
about sth happening now ❖ επίκαιρος ► *He always watches the evening news because he's interested in topical matters.*
- 8.144 frame (n)**
edge around sth ❖ πλαίσιο ► *The window frame is made of old wood so I'm afraid it won't hold the glass for long.*
- 8.145 erase (v)**
delete, rub out ❖ διαγράφω, σβήνω ► *She wrote in pencil, so she could erase any mistakes with a rubber.*
- 8.146 erode (v)**
cause rock, soil, etc to slowly disappear or be damaged ❖ διαβρώνω ► *The sea and wind have eroded the coastline so the island is in fact getting smaller.*
- 8.147 considerably (adv)**
a lot, by a large amount ❖ σημαντικά, αρκετά
► *Jennifer's marks were considerably better this term – the extra lessons have made a big difference.*
- 8.148 boundary (n)**
line (maybe imaginary) between two pieces of land, countries, etc ❖ σύνορο, όριο
► *Hadrian's Wall forms an ancient boundary between England and Scotland.*
- 8.149 overestimated (adj)**
too favourable, or too highly valued ❖ υπερεκτιμημένος ► *I think that's an overestimated price for the car. I'm sure it's cheaper than that.*
- 8.150 overwhelmed (adj)**
moved by emotion ❖ συγκλονισμένος
► *She felt overwhelmed by everybody's kindness and she tried not to cry.*
- 8.151 overseen (adj)**
supervised ❖ επιβλεπόμενος
► *Your work will be overseen by the boss until you learn what to do.*
- 8.152 restrict (v)**
limit ❖ περιορίζω ► *The sale of a film rated 18 is restricted to adults only.*
- 8.153 extinguish (v)**
put out (for fire) ❖ σβήνω ► *The firefighters managed to extinguish the fire before any serious damage was caused.*
- 8.154 leave out (phr v)**
omit, not include ❖ παραλείπω
► *'Have I left out anyone from the wedding list?' 'Yes, you forgot Aunt Margaret.'*
- 8.155 ultimately (adv)**
in the end, as a final goal ❖ τελικά
► *Ultimately, the town council wants to recycle every piece of rubbish produced by inhabitants of the area.*
- 8.156 revival (n)**
becoming popular again ❖ αναβίωση
► *Miniskirts are back thanks to a revival of 60s fashions.*
- 8.157 surrender (n)**
stop fighting and give up ❖ παράδοση
► *They couldn't fight without guns so their only choice was surrender.*

WISHES / REGRETS
page 108

- 9.1 admit (v)**
agree sth is true ❖ παραδέχομαι ► *She admitted that she had broken the vase even though at first she said it wasn't her.*
- 9.2 frustrating (adj)**
which makes you feel annoyed because you can't do it ❖ εκνευριστικός, απογοητευτικός
► *She just won't listen to my ideas – it's so frustrating!*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION
page 109
Exercise A
page 109

- 9.3 newsagent's (n)**
shop that sells newspapers and magazines
❖ εφημεριδοπωλείο ► *I bought two magazines from the newsagent's.*
- 9.4 blackmail (v)**
force money from sb by threatening to reveal their secrets ❖ εκβιάζω ► *The celebrity was blackmailed by somebody who threatened to sell photos of her to the press.*

Exercise B
page 109

- 9.5 commit (v)**
do sth against the law ❖ διαπράττω ► *The man who committed murder was sent to prison for life.*
- 9.6 confess (v)**
admit you have done sth wrong ❖ ομολογώ
► *He confessed to stealing the money.*
- 9.7 pickpocket (n)**
sb who steals from people's pockets
❖ πορτοφολάς ► *The pickpocket stole a wallet from a man on the bus.*

OTHER STRUCTURES
page 110

- 9.8 statement (n)**
sth you say officially ❖ δήλωση ► *He made a statement about the robbery and a police officer recorded what he said.*

Exercise C
page 110

- 9.9 casually (adv)**
in an informal way ❖ πρόχειρα, ανεπίσημα
► *You can dress casually for the party – jeans and a T-shirt will do.*
- 9.10 on a daily basis (expr)**
every day ❖ σε καθημερινή βάση ► *She checks her emails on a daily basis.*

Exercise D
page 111

- 9.11 cooperate (v)**
be helpful by doing what sb asks
❖ συνεργάζομαι ► *He cooperated with the police and told them everything he knew.*

9.12 case (n)

 legal matter ❖ υπόθεση ► *The lawyer has a new murder case to deal with.*
9.13 be guilty of (expr)

 having done sth wrong or illegal ❖ είμαι ένοχος
► *Henry was guilty of stealing money from his classmates.*
Exercise E
page 111
9.14 distraction (n)

 sth that takes your attention away from sth else ❖ περιπασμός ► *Pickpockets often use a distraction so people don't notice them stealing.*
9.15 gadget (n)

 useful or fun device ❖ μικροσυσκευή, γκάτζετ
► *This torch is a useful gadget.*
Exercise F
page 112
9.16 facilities (pl n)

 services ❖ εγκατάστασεις, ευκολίες ► *This town has shops and a cinema, but it needs more facilities such as a library and a sports centre.*
9.17 youth (n)

 young people ❖ νεολαία ► *The town's youth spend most of their time after school at the mall with other young people.*
9.18 local council (n)

 government of a village, town or area ❖ δήμος
► *The local council claims there is no money available for more facilities.*
Exercise G
page 112
9.19 purse (n)

 small container for coins and paper money (usually carried by a woman) ❖ πορτοφόλι (γυναίκειο) ► *I only have 10 euros in my purse.*
9.20 patrol (v)

 move around an area to check for trouble ❖ περιπολώ ► *The police regularly patrol the town centre after midnight so there is little crime.*
9.21 observe (v)

 watch closely ❖ παρατηρώ, παρακολουθώ
► *The security guard observed the shoppers to make sure nobody was stealing.*
9.22 creep (v)

 move quietly and carefully ❖ γλιστρώ ► *The pickpocket's hand crept into the bag without the woman noticing.*
ECCE IN ACTION
page 114
9.23 riverbank (n)

 land at the edge of a river ❖ ακροποταμιά
► *They sat on the riverbank and watched the ducks swim in the river.*
9.24 falsely (adv)

 wrongly ❖ λανθασμένα ► *She was falsely accused of stealing.*

VOCABULARY IN ACTION pages 115-117

Exercise A page 115

- 9.25 detain (v)**
hold sb somewhere for a time
❖ κρατώ ► *He was detained overnight at the police station, but they let him go in the morning.*
- 9.26 mug (v)**
attack sb in a public place and steal from them
❖ επιτίθεμαι και ληστεύω ► *A man mugged my friend. He stole her bag after pushing her to the ground.*
- 9.27 disturb the peace (expr)**
make a noise and trouble in a public place
❖ διαταράσσω την κοινή ησυχία/τη δημόσια τάξη ► *The teenagers were warned against disturbing the peace so they turned down the music.*
- 9.28 judge (n)**
person who makes decisions in a court
❖ δικαστής ► *The judge sentenced the man to three years in prison.*
- 9.29 motive (n)**
reason for doing sth ❖ κίνητρο ► *He owes money so he has a motive for stealing the money.*
- 9.30 trial (n)**
hearing evidence for a legal case in court
❖ δίκη ► *During the murder trial many people were asked questions by the lawyers.*
- 9.31 witness (n)**
sb who sees a crime ❖ μάρτυρας ► *The witness said she saw a man enter the building through a broken window.*
- 9.32 case dismissed (expr)**
legal matter cancelled ❖ η υπόθεση απορρίπτεται ► *It's a matter of case dismissed because there is no evidence to use in the trial.*
- 9.33 prime (adj)**
most important ❖ κύριος, βασικός ► *The prime suspect for the murder was the woman's husband.*
- 9.34 testify (v)**
speak in court about a crime ❖ καταθέτω, επιμαρτυρώ ► *He testified in court that the suspect was at his restaurant on the evening of the crime.*
- 9.35 clue (n)**
piece of evidence ❖ αποδεικτικό στοιχείο ► *This fingerprint is an important clue if it belongs to the murderer.*
- 9.36 investigation (n)**
examination of a crime ❖ έρευνα ► *The murder investigation is being carried out by police detectives.*

- 9.37 ransom (n)**
money demanded in return for a kidnapped person ❖ λύτρα ► *The man on the phone asked for a ransom of a million dollars to return the little girl.*
- 9.38 reward (n)**
money given in return for helping return sb or sth ❖ ανταμοιβή ► *The family offered a reward to anyone who could find their daughter.*
- 9.39 kidnapping (n)**
grabbing sb by force and asking for money ❖ απαγωγή ► *The kidnapping ended when the family paid a ransom and their son was returned home.*

Exercise B page 116

- 9.40 deny (v)**
say you didn't do sth ❖ αρνούμαι ► *He denied killing the man and I believe him.*
- 9.41 burgle (v)**
break into a house and steal things ❖ κάνω διάρρηξη ► *My house was burgled while I was on holiday – my computer, TV and jewellery were stolen.*
- 9.42 vandalise (v)**
break or damage public property
❖ καταστρέφω σκόπιμα ► *Some local boys vandalised the park and broke all the swings.*
- 9.43 arson (n)**
setting fire to sth on purpose ❖ εμπρησμός ► *The fire wasn't an accident; it was arson.*
- 9.44 fraud (n)**
getting money by cheating ❖ απάτη ► *The rich doctor went to prison for fraud when he was caught for not paying his taxes.*
- 9.45 hijacker (n)**
sb who takes control of an aeroplane by force ❖ αεροπειρατής ► *The hijacker took out a gun and threatened the flight attendant.*
- 9.46 agent (n)**
sb who represents sb in business ❖ πράκτορας ► *This London company has an agent you can contact in Athens.*
- 9.47 hostage (n)**
sb taken prisoner by a person or people ❖ όμηρος ► *The bank robber grabbed a customer and took him hostage.*
- 9.48 offence (n)**
crime ❖ αδίκημα, παράπτωμα ► *It is an offence to drive without wearing a seatbelt.*
- 9.49 sentence (n)**
prison punishment ❖ ποινή ► *The sentence for murder is life imprisonment.*
- 9.50 shoplift (v)**
steal sth from a shop ❖ κλέβω από κατάστημα ► *If you try to shoplift in this store, the security guards will catch you.*

- 9.51 rob (v)**
steal from ❖ ληστεύω ► *The newsagent's was robbed by two men in masks who stole five hundred euros.*
- 9.52 verdict (n)**
court decision ❖ ετυμηγορία ► *At the end of a trial the judge has to reach a verdict and decide what sentence to give.*

Exercise C **page 116**

- 9.53 accusation (n)**
statement saying sb has done sth wrong
❖ κατηγορία ► *Her accusation that I broke her phone is unfair – I didn't even touch it!*
- 9.54 cooperation (n)**
working well with sb ❖ συνεργασία
► *The robbers were caught because of the cooperation local people gave the police.*
- 9.55 cooperative (adj)**
helpful, willing to work with sb ❖ συνεργάσιμος
► *The man was cooperative with the police and answered all their questions truthfully.*
- 9.56 denial (n)**
statement that you didn't do sth ❖ διάψευση
► *I don't believe the banker's denial that he committed fraud; I think he did cheat the system.*
- 9.57 undeniable (adj)**
which is definitely true, which cannot be ignored/denied ❖ αναμφισβήτητος ► *His guilt is undeniable – he was caught with the stolen goods in his hands.*
- 9.58 identify (v)**
recognise sb and say who they are
❖ αναγνωρίζω ► *The witness recognised the man as being the person who had attacked her.*
- 9.59 identification (n)**
the act of recognising sb ❖ αναγνώριση, εξακριβωση ► *The identification of the murder victim was carried out using dental records.*
- 9.60 identifiable (adj)**
recognisable ❖ αναγνωρίσιμος ► *The robbers were identifiable because their faces were photographed on CCTV.*
- 9.61 punishable (adj)**
sth you can be punished for ❖ που τιμωρείται, τιμωρητέος ► *In some US states murder is punishable by death.*
- 9.62 suspicion (n)**
belief that sb has committed a crime ❖ υποψία
► *He was stopped by the security guard on suspicion of shoplifting, but in fact he hadn't stolen anything.*
- 9.63 suspicious (adj)**
in a way that makes others think you have done sth wrong/illegal ❖ ύποπτος, που κινεί υποψίες ► *His suspicious behaviour made the police think he was up to no good.*

Exercise D **page 116**

- 9.64 multinational (adj)**
all over the world ❖ πολυεθνικός ► *The multinational company I work for has offices in London, Paris and New York.*

- 9.65 hack into (phr v)**
illegally get into a computer system
❖ αποκτώ παράνομη πρόσβαση (σε σύστημα)
► *He hacked into the bank's files and stole customers' account numbers.*

- 9.66 incident (n)**
event, sth that happens ❖ περιστατικό ► *Two fans were injured during a violent incident at the match.*

- 9.67 harsh (adj)**
tough ❖ σκληρός ► *The banker believes the harsh sentence he got for fraud is unfair.*

Exercise E **page 117**

- 9.68 break in (phr v)**
enter illegally ❖ παραβιάζω ► *Somebody broke into my car and stole the CD player.*

- 9.69 break out of (phr v)**
escape from ❖ δραπετεύω ► *The police are trying to catch the prisoners who broke out of prison last night.*

- 9.70 get back at (phr v)**
hurt sb in return for what they have done to you ❖ παίρνω εκδίκηση ► *Tim got back at his sister for breaking his phone by hiding hers.*

- 9.71 give yourself up (phr v)**
surrender ❖ παραδίνομαι ► *The murderer gave himself up and confessed to the crime.*

- 9.72 let off (phr v)**
not punish ❖ δεν τιμωρώ, απαλλάσσω
► *The police officer let the man off for dropping litter, but warned him that he would pay a fine next time.*

- 9.73 put away (phr v)**
send to prison ❖ φυλακίζω ► *The murderer was put away for life.*

- 9.74 see through (phr v)**
not be tricked by sb ❖ δεν ξεγελιέμαι ► *The teacher saw through my story and realised that I was lying about the dog eating my homework.*

- 9.75 take in (phr v)**
trick ❖ ξεγελώ, εξαπατώ ► *The fraudster took in numerous elderly people by stealing their PIN numbers.*

- 9.76 by force (expr)**
using violence ❖ με τη βία ► *The cashier was made to hand over the cash by force.*

- 9.77 traffic warden (n)**
sb whose job it is to control illegal parking
❖ τροχονόμος ► *The traffic warden fined me for parking on the pavement.*

- 9.78 deceive (v)**
trick ❖ ξεγελώ, εξαπατώ ► *You can't deceive me – I know that you're lying.*

- 9.79 take revenge (expr)**
hurt sb because they have hurt you
❖ εκδικούμαι ► *The victim's family vowed to take revenge for the attack on their son.*

- 9.80 fool (v)**
trick ❖ ξεγελώ ► *She was fooled by the student's lies and believed that he was a wealthy businessman.*

- 9.81 on duty (expr)**
working at that moment ❖ σε υπηρεσία
► *Dave's on duty at the hospital until midnight, so he won't be home from work until 1 am.*
- 9.82 imprisonment (n)**
the punishment of being in prison ❖ φυλάκιση
► *The sentence for murder in this country is life imprisonment.*
- 9.83 behind bars (expr)**
in prison ❖ στη φυλακή ► *The criminal will stay behind bars for two years.*
- 9.84 charge (v)**
officially accuse sb of a crime ❖ κατηγορώ
► *The suspect was charged with robbery when the police had enough evidence to prove he was guilty.*
- 9.85 on record (expr)**
kept in an official public document ❖ στο αρχείο, καταγεγραμμένος στα πρακτικά
► *Although the man wasn't arrested, his activities will be kept on record by the police.*
- 9.86 overspend (v)**
spend more money than you have ❖ κάνω υπερβολικές δαπάνες ► *Fiona often overspends and she has to ask her family to lend her money to pay her bills.*
- 9.87 in debt (expr)**
owing money ❖ χρεωμένος ► *She is in debt because she spends so much money on foreign holidays.*

FCE IN ACTION

page 118

- 9.88 take pleasure (expr)**
enjoy ❖ απολαμβάνω ► *The prisoners take pleasure in visits from relatives and always look forward to them.*
- 9.89 courtroom drama (n)**
TV programme or film about a crime and trial in court ❖ δικαστικό δράμα ► *I like the actor who plays the suspect in this exciting courtroom drama.*
- 9.90 jury (n)**
people who decide in court if sb is guilty or innocent ❖ ένορκοι ► *The jury heard all the evidence before leaving the courtroom to discuss their verdict.*
- 9.91 timeless (adj)**
never ending ❖ διαχρονικός ► *This song is timeless; it was released in the 60s and it is still popular today.*

- 9.92 guarded (adj)**
protected ❖ φρουρούμενος ► *These guarded facilities are impossible to break into.*
- 9.93 contain (v)**
stop sth from getting out of control ❖ συγκρατώ, περιορίζω, αναχαιτίζω
► *Police were unable to contain the angry crowd who broke through the front door into the government building.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 119

- 9.94 refrain (v)**
prevent yourself doing sth ❖ αποφεύγω
► *She refrained from telling the policeman anything until her lawyer arrived.*
- 9.95 confession (n)**
when you admit you did sth ❖ ομολογία
► *She made a confession and admitted that she had stolen from the shop where she worked.*
- 9.96 cell (n)**
room prisoners are locked in ❖ κελί
► *The prisoners spend hours locked in their cells and only come out for meals.*
- 9.97 jail (n)**
prison ❖ φυλακή ► *He was sent to jail for murder and will remain locked up for years.*
- 9.98 accomplishment (n)**
successful thing you do ❖ επίτευγμα
► *Running a successful company is my greatest accomplishment.*
- 9.99 approval (n)**
positive opinion that shows you agree ❖ έγκριση ► *They showed their approval by clapping and cheering loudly.*
- 9.100 remind (v)**
make sb remember ❖ υπενθυμίζω ► *Please remind Jane to record the film tonight – I won't be here.*
- 9.101 refer (v)**
mention ❖ αναφέρω ► *The lawyer referred to the accused man's clean record.*
- 9.102 submit (v)**
formally give sth to sb ❖ υποβάλλω
► *I have to submit this assignment on Friday so I have two days to finish it.*

Review 3

FCE PART 1

page 121

9.103 throughout (adv)

for the whole of a period of time ❖ σε όλη τη διάρκεια, καθ' όλη τη διάρκεια ► *She stayed by Eric's side throughout his ten-day stay in hospital.*

9.104 go off (phr v)

make a sound, ring ❖ χτυπώ (για ξυπνητήρι ή συναγερμό) ► *I woke up at exactly 7 am when my alarm clock went off.*

FCE PART 2

page 121

9.105 minor (adj)

unimportant ❖ ασήμαντος, δευτερεύων
► *Spraying graffiti is considered to be a minor offence by many people.*

9.106 set fire to (expr)

make sth burn on purpose ❖ βάζω φωτιά
► *Did someone set fire to the building or was it an accident?*

9.107 insult (n)

offensive comment ❖ προσβολή ► *Saying she's fat was a horrible insult. Why were you so rude?*

9.108 insurance (n)

payment in case of accident or damage
❖ ασφάλεια ► *I hope the damage to the car is covered by my insurance.*

9.109 acre (n)

measurement of the size of land ❖ εκτάριο (10 στρέμματα) ► *The house comes with two acres of land.*

9.110 woodland (n)

area covered with trees ❖ δάσος ► *You are not allowed to build in woodland areas because it is illegal to cut down trees.*

FCE PART 3

page 122

9.111 proportion (n)

amount ❖ ποσοστό, αναλογία ► *A large proportion of my salary goes on paying bills.*

9.112 shortage (n)

lack of sth ❖ έλλειψη ► *There is a shortage of water every summer because it doesn't rain for months.*

9.113 assistance (n)

help ❖ βοήθεια ► *I need some assistance. Could you help out please?*

REPORTED STATEMENTS / REPORTED QUESTIONS / REPORTING VERBS

pages 124–126

- 10.1 blame (v)**
say that sb is responsible for an accident, problem, etc ❖ κατηγορώ ► *Don blames me for the accident – he says I shouldn't have been driving so fast.*
- 10.2 discourage (v)**
make sb not want to do sth ❖ αποθαρρύνω ► *He discouraged me from entering the talent contest – he said I would be disappointed.*
- 10.3 propose (v)**
suggest ❖ προτείνω ► *I propose ordering a takeaway because the fridge is empty.*
- 10.4 beg (v)**
ask strongly ❖ ικετεύω ► *David begged me to forgive him for forgetting my birthday.*
- 10.5 instruct (v)**
tell sb what to do ❖ καθοδηγώ, αναθέτω ► *The coach instructed the players to warm up first.*
- 10.6 demand (v)**
ask with force ❖ απαιτώ ► *The police officer demanded that I show him my driving licence.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION pages 127–128**Exercise A** page 127

- 10.7 withdraw (v)**
take out money from the bank ❖ κάνω ανάληψη ► *I withdrew 20 euros from the cashpoint machine.*

Exercise B page 127

- 10.8 instalment (n)**
one of many payments which make up a total amount ❖ δόση ► *I can only afford to buy a tablet if I pay in four instalments.*
- 10.9 branch (n)**
office that is part of a larger group ❖ υποκατάστημα ► *There's a branch of your bank in the town centre.*
- 10.10 cash (n)**
money in notes and coins ❖ μετρητά ► *The only cash I have in my wallet is a 10 euro note and few coins.*

Exercise C page 127

- 10.11 remove (v)**
take off ❖ αφαιρώ ► *I removed the price that was stuck on the sole of the new shoes.*
- 10.12 price tag (n)**
label that says how much sth costs ❖ ετικέτα τιμής ► *The price tag says this costs 50 euros, but it's on sale so I hope it's cheaper.*

Exercise D page 128

- 10.13 garment (n)**
item of clothing ❖ ένδυμα ► *This dress shop doesn't have any garments that I like.*
- 10.14 refund (n)**
money back ❖ επιστροφή χρημάτων ► *I took the jeans back to the shop for a refund, but they refused to give me my money back.*
- 10.15 be sb's fault (expr)**
when an accident, problem, etc is sb's responsibility ❖ φταιώ ► *It isn't your fault the printer broke. It's had problems for ages.*

Exercise E page 128

- 10.16 match (v)**
go well with, be the same colour, style, etc ❖ ταιριάζω ► *This pale blue shirt matches your dark blue suit. They look nice together.*

Exercise F page 128

- 10.17 changing room (n)**
place in a shop where you can try on clothes ❖ δοκιμαστήριο ► *I'll try on these jeans in the changing room before I decide whether to buy them.*
- 10.18 tiny (adj)**
very small ❖ μικροσκοπικός ► *This café is tiny; it only has three tables!*
- 10.19 catering (n)**
the job of providing food and drinks (for a party, wedding, etc) ❖ υπηρεσία εστίασης, κέτερινγκ ► *The catering for the wedding was done by her best friend who is a chef.*

FCE IN ACTION page 129

- 10.20 receipt (n)**
piece of paper that is proof you bought sth ❖ απόδειξη ► *You can only return the items if you have a valid receipt.*
- 10.21 treat (v)**
pay for sth (eg a meal) for sb ❖ κερνάω ► *Paul treated me to dinner at a fantastic restaurant.*
- 10.22 necklace (n)**
jewellery you wear around your neck ❖ κολιέ ► *The stone hanging from her necklace is a diamond.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 130

- 10.23 belongings (pl n)**
things that are yours ❖ υπάρχοντα ► *It took ages for me to pack all my belongings into boxes when I moved house.*
- 10.24 flea market (n)**
open air market selling old or cheap goods ❖ υπαίθρια αγορά ► *I bought this old teapot at the flea market.*

10.25 librarian (n)

sb who works in a library ❖ βιβλιοθηκάριος
 ► *He asked the librarian how he could become a member of the library.*

10.26 bank clerk (n)

sb who serves customers in a bank ❖ ταμίας τράπεζας
 ► *The bank clerk asked me to sign my name on the bank withdrawal form.*

Consumerism Today

VOCABULARY IN ACTION pages 131–133

Exercise A page 131

10.27 consumerism (n)

society based on buying and selling things
 ❖ καταναλωτισμός ► *Some people dislike consumerism at Christmas, but shops benefit from the increase in business.*

10.28 bargain (n)

sth sold cheaply ❖ ευκαιρία ► *These trainers were half price so I feel I got a good bargain.*

10.29 guarantee (n)

written promise to replace sth you buy if it doesn't work or breaks ❖ εγγύηση ► *This phone has a one year guarantee which covers faults but not breakages.*

10.30 haggle (v)

discuss the price of sth and try to reduce it
 ❖ παζαρεύω ► *He haggled over the price and bought the carpet for half the asking price.*

10.31 value (n)

how much money sth is worth ❖ αξία
 ► *A bike is great value because it costs nothing to run.*

10.32 vendor (n)

seller ❖ υπαίθριος πωλητής ► *Let's buy a hot dog from the street vendor over there.*

10.33 item (n)

object ❖ πράγμα, είδος ► *There is a till at the supermarket for customers who have bought less than five items.*

10.34 second-hand (adj)

not new ❖ μεταχειρισμένος ► *My car is second-hand; I bought it from my sister.*

10.35 rug (n)

small carpet ❖ χαλί ► *In the winter, we put rugs on the floor to keep the apartment warmer.*

10.36 vintage (adj)

sth of quality from the past ❖ (αντικείμενο) εκλεκτής ποιότητας και παλαιάς εποχής
 ► *I got these jeans from a vintage store that sells clothes from the 1970s.*

10.37 beware (v)

be careful ❖ προσέχω ► *When buying a second-hand car, beware of dishonest sellers who will try to cheat you.*

10.38 faulty (adj)

not working properly ❖ ελαττωματικός
 ► *This clock must be faulty because the alarm doesn't go off.*

Exercise B page 131

10.39 go with (phr v)

match, suit ❖ ταιριάζω ► *I don't think pink goes with orange.*

10.40 give out (phr v)

hand sth to people ❖ μοιράζω ► *She gave out leaflets in the high street advertising a new electronics store.*

10.41 live on (phr v)

survive on ❖ ζω, τα βγάζω πέρα ► *He's finding it hard to live on his salary so he's thinking of getting a second job.*

10.42 make out (phr v)

fill in information on a cheque
 ❖ συμπληρώνω ► *She made the cheque out to Mr Smith.*

10.43 pick up (phr v)

improve ❖ βελτιώνομαι ► *If business doesn't pick up, I might have to close my shop.*

10.44 put up (phr v)

increase ❖ αυξάνω ► *They've put up the price of petrol again. It's 5 cents more expensive now.*

10.45 take out (phr v)

get sth official from a bank or insurance company ❖ παίρνω (δάνειο, ασφαλιστήριο συμβόλαιο) ► *They took out a mortgage to buy a house, but now they can't afford to pay it back.*

10.46 try on (phr v)

wear to see if sth fits ❖ δοκιμάζω ► *You can try on a garment in the changing room to see if it's the right size.*

10.47 department store (n)

large shop with many sections that sell different things ❖ πολυκατάστημα ► *I do all my Christmas shopping at a big department store in town because I can find everything I need under one roof.*

10.48 loan (n)

money borrowed ❖ δάνειο ► *Every month, they pay a sum of money to the bank for the loan they took out to buy a car.*

10.49 floral (adj)

flowery ❖ λουλουδάτος ► *'Which floral pattern do you prefer?' 'I like the pink roses.'*

10.50 cheque (n)

printed form from a book you use to pay sb ❖ επιταγή ► *If you pay by cheque, it usually takes three working days for the amount to be paid.*

Exercise C **page 132**

- 10.51 in stock (expr)**
available in a shop ❖ διαθέσιμος ► *The shop assistant told me that my size was not in stock, but they could order me the item I wanted.*
- 10.52 superstore (n)**
very large shop ❖ υπερκατάστημα ► *IKEA is a popular superstore where people shop for household items.*
- 10.53 household appliance (n)**
electrical device used in the home ❖ οικιακή συσκευή ► *I'd like a new toaster. Do you know a good household appliances store?*
- 10.54 on impulse (expr)**
suddenly, without planning ❖ παρορμητικά, αυθόρμητα ► *She bought the shoes on impulse when she happened to see them in the shop window.*

Exercise D **page 132**

- 10.55 apologetic (adj)**
in a way which shows you feel sorry ❖ απολογητικός ► *Stop saying sorry all the time. There's no need to be so apologetic.*
- 10.56 astonishment (n)**
great surprise ❖ έκπληξη
► *To my great astonishment, he bought a Jaguar – I didn't know he had that kind of money!*
- 10.57 astonishing (adj)**
very surprising ❖ εκπληκτικός ► *This is astonishing news. I had no idea you were moving abroad.*
- 10.58 astonished (adj)**
very surprised ❖ έκπληκτος ► *He was astonished to hear that he had been promoted.*
- 10.59 payable (adj)**
which is due to be paid ❖ πληρωτέος ► *The full amount for the computer is payable in ten interest-free instalments.*
- 10.60 suggestive (adj)**
which makes you think of a particular thing, feeling, idea, etc ❖ που φέρνει στο νου, που θυμίζει ► *The painter's work is suggestive of cave paintings and primitive art.*

Exercise E **page 132**

- 10.61 priceless (adj)**
beyond value ❖ ανεκτίμητος ► *It is impossible to put a value on this priceless work of art.*
- 10.62 ruined (adj)**
destroyed ❖ κατεστραμμένος ► *This phone is ruined. You can't fix it after dropping it in the sea.*
- 10.63 sincere (adj)**
honest ❖ ειλικρινής ► *I sent her my sincere apologies for missing the wedding.*
- 10.64 affordable (adj)**
that you can buy because you have enough money ❖ προσιτός ► *This supermarket stocks quality products at affordable prices.*

- 10.65 pricey (adj)**
rather expensive ❖ ακριβός ► *I like these shoes, but they're a bit pricey. Have they got anything cheaper?*
- 10.66 worthless (adj)**
of no value ❖ άνευ αξίας, άχρηστος ► *This painting is worthless if it doesn't have the artist's signature on it.*

Exercise F **page 133**

- 10.67 deposit (n)**
small amount paid in advance before paying the full amount ❖ προκαταβολή ► *He left a 20% deposit on the jeans and went back the next day to buy them.*
- 10.68 till (n)**
place where you pay in a shop ❖ ταμείο
► *'Where do I pay?' 'At the till over there.'*
- 10.69 valid (adj)**
legally acceptable ❖ έγκυρος
► *I cannot accept this credit card because it is not valid. It expired last month.*

Exercise G **page 133**

- 10.70 tip (n)**
extra money left for sb who serves you ❖ φιλοδώρημα ► *You should leave the waiter a tip because he served us very politely.*
- 10.71 waterside (n)**
by a river, lake or the sea ❖ παραθαλάσσιος, παράκτιος
► *Charles lives in a waterside apartment that overlooks the lake.*
- 10.72 handicraft (n)**
sth artistically made by hand ❖ χειροτεχνία
► *They sell beautiful hand-made necklaces and other handicrafts in this shop.*
- 10.73 cosy (adj)**
comfortable and warm ❖ ζεστός και άνετος
► *Let's sit inside this cosy café and get warm.*
- 10.74 delicacy (n)**
sth special to eat ❖ έδεσμα
► *This restaurant sells delicacies such as smoked fish and local caviar.*
- 10.75 beat (v)**
be better than ❖ ξεπερνά ► *Nothing beats a meal at this local tavern. The food here is delicious.*
- 10.76 outfit (n)**
clothes you wear together ❖ σύνολο (ρούχων) ► *She bought a new outfit to wear to the party.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 134**

- 10.77 overcrowded (adj)**
with too many people ❖ υπερπλήρης, φισκα
► *The mall is so overcrowded on Saturdays that you can't get into the shops.*

10.78 complex (n)

group of buildings together which make up a hotel, shopping area, etc ❖ συγκρότημα
► *I'm going to the new shopping complex this afternoon. Do you want to come?*

10.79 hypermarket (n)

large store ❖ υπεραγορά ► *This hypermarket has everything you could want, but it takes ages to walk round such a large store.*

10.80 leggings (pl n)

stretchy skin-tight trousers ❖ κολάν ► *She wore black leggings instead of trousers because they showed off her slim legs.*

10.81 exchange (v)

change money of one country for money of another ❖ ανταλλάσσω (συνάλλαγμα) ► *You can exchange your dollars for euros at the airport.*

10.82 beforehand (adv)

before a particular time or event
❖ από πριν ► *You should decide what to wear beforehand, so you don't have to rush at the last minute.*

10.83 firm (n)

company ❖ εταιρεία ► *The first company he worked for was a catering firm.*

10.84 gap (n)

empty space between two things ❖ κενό, διάκενο ► *Please mind the gap between the train and the platform.*

10.85 tights (pl n)

tight clothing worn by women that cover feet, legs and waist ❖ καλσόν
► *She doesn't like thin tights because they tear so easily.*

GERUNDS & INFINITIVES /

MAKE & LET

pages 136-138

- 11.1 hiking (n)**
walking long distances in the countryside
❖ πεζοπορία ► *Jeff asked me to go hiking in the mountains, but I don't like walking long distances.*
- 11.2 it's pointless (expr)**
sth has no purpose ❖ είναι άσκοπο
► *It's pointless phoning her after 11 pm. She'll be asleep.*
- 11.3 it's no use (expr)**
sth is not useful, will not be effective
❖ δεν ωφελεί, δεν βγαίνει τίποτα ► *It's no use talking to George – he won't listen.*
- 11.4 it's no good (expr)**
sth is not useful, will not be effective
❖ δεν ωφελεί ► *It's no good knocking on her door – she's away on holiday.*
- 11.5 it's (not) worth (expr)**
sth is (not) useful, will (not) be effective
❖ (δεν) αξίζει ► *It's not worth arguing with Mum – she won't change her mind.*
- 11.6 there's no point (in) (expr)**
sth is not useful, will not be effective ❖ δεν ωφελεί (να) ► *There's no point in arriving at 6 o'clock because the film doesn't start until 7.*
- 11.7 delighted (adj)**
very pleased ❖ ευχαριστημένος ► *My parents were delighted to meet my friends and welcomed them into the house.*
- 11.8 face (v)**
deal with ❖ αντιμετωπίζω ► *I can't face taking my exam again. What if I fail it this time, too?*
- 11.9 fancy (v)**
feel like doing sth ❖ θέλω ► *I fancy eating out. Shall we go to that new Chinese restaurant?*
- 11.10 pretend (v)**
act in a certain way so others believe you are sth you are not ❖ προσποιούμαι
► *He pretended to be confident but actually he was feeling very nervous.*
- 11.11 challenge (v)**
test your ability to do sth ❖ προκαλώ
► *He likes exams because they challenge him to do his best.*
- 11.12 convince (v)**
make sb believe sth ❖ πείθω ► *He convinced the doorman to let him in, even though he didn't have an invitation to the event.*
- 11.13 dare (v)**
not be afraid to do sth dangerous or difficult
❖ τολμώ ► *We dare not leave the door unlocked because we are afraid of thieves.*
- 11.14 enable (v)**
cause sth to be able to happen ❖ παρέχω τη δυνατότητα, διευκολύνω ► *Her degree enabled her to find a good job after she left university.*

11.15 permit (v)allow ❖ επιτρέπω ► *They weren't permitted to go into the cinema because they were too young to see the film.***11.16 can't bear (expr)**hate ❖ δεν αντέχω ► *He can't bear staying in all weekend. He gets so bored.***11.17 mansion (n)**large luxurious house ❖ αρχοντικό ► *There are twenty bedrooms in this mansion!***11.18 stain (n)**mark left by wine, coffee, etc that won't wash out ❖ λεκές ► *I spilt coffee on this shirt and, unfortunately, it's left a stain.***11.19 estate agent (n)**sb whose job is to sell property
❖ κτηματομεσίτης ► *The estate agent took us to see a house that he was selling in our area.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

pages 138-139

Exercise A

page 138

11.20 landlord (n)owner of a house or flat you rent
❖ σπιτονοικοκύρης ► *The landlord wants us to pay more money for the flat each month.***11.21 renovate (v)**fix to make like new ❖ ανακαινίζω ► *The old mansion was renovated, so it now looks the way it did when it was first built.***11.22 pull down (phr v)**destroy a building ❖ γκρεμίζω ► *This old factory will be pulled down and a shopping mall built in its place.*

Exercise B

page 138

11.23 penalty point (n)bad 'mark' which is put on a driver's licence for careless driving ❖ βαθμός ποινής (για παράβαση του ΚΟΚ) ► *He got 3 penalty points for speeding in the town centre.***11.24 offender (n)**sb who has broken the law ❖ παραβάτης ► *The offender was told by the judge that if he broke the law again he would be sent to prison.***11.25 tenant (n)**sb who rents a house or flat ❖ ενοικιαστής, ένοικος ► *I'm looking for new tenants for my flat in London.***11.26 attic (n)**room in the roof ❖ σοφίτα ► *We don't have storage space above our bedroom because we converted the attic into a third bedroom.***11.27 suspend (v)**punish a student by not allowing them to go to school for a certain time ❖ αποβάλλω
► *The student was suspended for two days for smoking in the toilets.*

11.28 clear out (phr v)

clean and throw away things you don't want
❖ καθαρίζω ► *She cleared out her room and gave some of her toys to the kids next door.*

Exercise C**page 139****11.29 a must (n)**

sth that is recommended ❖ κάτι που επιβάλλεται ► *This gorgeous dress is a must for the Christmas party season.*

11.30 cul de sac (n)

road that does not lead anywhere
❖ αδιέξοδο ► *You can't get out of town along that road – it's a cul de sac.*

11.31 back onto (phr v)

(for a house, garden, etc) which has sth behind it ❖ έχει κάτι πίσω του, το πίσω μέρος βλέπει προς ► *Their new house backs onto a busy road so it's quite noisy there.*

11.32 terraced house (n)

house that is joined to other houses on both sides (often in a row of houses) ❖ μονοκατοικία με δύο μεσοτοιχίες ► *We can hear the neighbours through the walls on both sides of our terraced house.*

11.33 spacious (adj)

with lots of room ❖ ευρύχωρος ► *This spacious living room is large enough for two sofas and three armchairs.*

11.34 communal (adj)

for everybody's use ❖ κοινόχρηστος ► *The communal areas outside these flats are often dirty because the tenants don't clean up outside their front doors.*

11.35 asking price (n)

price which a buyer wants for sth ❖ (αρχική) τιμή πώλησης ► *The asking price is 200,000 euros but I think the owners might accept 180,000.*

11.36 modernise (v)

make new and modern ❖ εκσυγχρονίζω ► *He wants to modernise his kitchen with some newer appliances.*

SO, SUCH, TOO, ENOUGH, VERY page 140**11.37 pitch (n)**

place where you play football ❖ γήπεδο
► *The football pitch was muddy and the players got filthy during the game.*

11.38 deep (adj)

going down a long way ❖ βαθύς ► *The water is deep in this pool. I can't reach the bottom with my feet.*

Exercise E**page 141****11.39 bungalow (n)**

house with only one storey ❖ μπανγκαλόου (μικρή εξοχική κατοικία) ► *Grandma moved into a bungalow because she was finding it difficult to manage the stairs at her old house.*

DEMONSTRATIVES**page 141****11.40 scarf (n)**

long piece of cloth you wear around your neck to keep warm or look attractive ❖ κασκόλ
► *Put this scarf around your neck so you don't get cold.*

FCE IN ACTION**page 142****11.41 suburb (n)**

residential area outside a city ❖ προάστια
► *The suburb he lives in is a twenty-minute train ride from the city centre.*

ECCE IN ACTION**page 143****11.42 concrete (n)**

hard material used for building ❖ μπετόν, σκυρόδεμα ► *Concrete is a strong material to build with but it can look grey and dull.*

Property and Housing

VOCABULARY IN ACTION pages 144-145**Exercise A****page 144****11.43 leafy (adj)**

green and with many trees ❖ καταπράσινος
► *There are many parks and gardens in this leafy neighbourhood.*

11.44 storey (n)

floor ❖ όροφος, πάτωμα ► *I work in an office building that has 30 storeys but I've never been higher than the ninth floor.*

11.45 footpath (n)

a small road used only by people walking (not by cars, bikes, etc) ❖ μονοπάτι ► *There is a footpath for pedestrians from the car park to the shopping centre.*

11.46 attachment (n)

sth added ❖ επισύναψη ► *I added the photos as an attachment to the email I sent you.*

11.47 extension (n)

extra part added to a room or building ❖ επέκταση ► *We need a bigger kitchen, so we're thinking of building an extension on the back of the house.*

- 11.48 conversion (n)**
change to a room or building ❖ μετατροπή
► *The conversion of the garage into a playroom for the kids was a great idea.*
- 11.49 look out (onto) (phr v)**
have a view of or over ❖ έχω θέα προς, βλέπω προς/στο ► *Unfortunately, my flat looks out onto a car park.*
- 11.50 maintenance (n)**
work which you do to keep a house or garden in good condition ❖ συντήρηση ► *My husband is very good with his hands so he does all the maintenance around the house.*
- 11.51 studio flat (n)**
apartment that contains only one room ❖ γκαρσονιέρα ► *The studio flat she rents is tiny, but living in one room means that she pays less rent.*
- 11.52 outskirts (pl n)**
edge of a town or city ❖ προάστια, περιχώρα ► *The bus journey from the town centre to the outskirts where I live takes 50 minutes.*
- 11.53 shed (n)**
small wooden building, often in a garden ❖ υπόστεγο, αποθήκη ► *I keep the garden tools in a shed at the bottom of the garden.*
- 11.54 drawer (n)**
box shaped space in a piece of furniture that you store things in ❖ συρτάρι ► *Clean T-shirts go in the top drawer, and socks in the next drawer down.*
- 11.55 mortgage (n)**
loan to buy a house or flat ❖ υποθήκη
► *The couple want to take out a mortgage because they can only afford a home if they borrow money from the bank.*
- 11.56 fund (n)**
collection of money ❖ κεφάλαιο ► *Pension funds have been hit hard by the crisis because people cannot afford to pay money into them.*

Exercise B **page 144**

- 11.57 manor house (n)**
large country house with lots of land ❖ έπαυλη, αρχοντικό ► *The aristocrats who own the manor house claim that they are related to the Queen.*
- 11.58 renew (v)**
replace sth old ❖ ανανεώνω ► *He renewed his gym membership for another year.*
- 11.59 snooker table (n)**
table covered in green material for playing snooker or billiards on ❖ τραπεζι μπιλιάρδου
► *The green material on this snooker table is old, so the balls don't roll well.*
- 11.60 promenade (n)**
a place to walk, especially by the sea ❖ παραλιακός χώρος περιπάτου
We walked along the promenade and watched the children playing on the beach.
- 11.61 overlook (v)**
have a view of ❖ βλέπω προς, έχω θέα προς
► *The front window of my flat overlooks the park and in spring the view of the trees is lovely.*

- 11.62 insulate (v)**
cover or fill walls in order to make a building warmer ❖ μονώνω ► *The walls in this building are insulated, so the flats here are warm in winter.*
- 11.63 fire brigade (n)**
organisation that fights fires ❖ πυροσβεστική
► *Luckily the fire brigade arrived fast and put the fire out.*
- 11.64 break out (phr v)**
start (for fire) ❖ ξεσπώ ► *The fire that broke out at the hotel might have been caused by an electrical fault.*
- 11.65 distinguish (v)**
see the difference between things ❖ διακρίνω
► *'Can you distinguish between the twins?'*
'No, they look the same to me.'

Exercise C **page 144**

- 11.66 back out of (phr v)**
not do sth you had agreed to do ❖ υποχωρώ, υπαναχωρώ ► *John backed out of the wedding because he had doubts about getting married.*
- 11.67 do up (phr v)**
decorate ❖ διακοσμώ ► *He has done up his living room and now it looks much brighter and welcoming.*
- 11.68 put up (phr v)**
give sb a place to stay in your home ❖ φιλοξενώ ► *Don't book a hotel room. I can put you up at my house.*
- 11.69 demolish (v)**
destroy a building ❖ κατεδαφίζω
► *There used to be a school here but it was demolished last year.*

Exercise D **page 145**

- 11.70 detached (adj)**
house that does not share walls with other houses ❖ απομονωμένος, χωριστός ► *They are moving to a detached house which has a garden all around it.*
- 11.71 indoor (adj)**
inside ❖ εσωτερικός ► *The hotel has an indoor pool, so guests can swim in winter without getting cold outside.*
- 11.72 interior (n)**
inside ❖ εσωτερικό ► *The interior of this manor house is beautiful and has been photographed for lots of magazines.*
- 11.73 rural (adj)**
related to the countryside ❖ αγροτικός ► *They live in a rural area so they need a car to get to the nearest town.*
- 11.74 urban (adj)**
related to the city ❖ αστικός ► *This car is best suited to travel within urban areas as it is small and easy to park.*
- 11.75 cottage (n)**
small country house ❖ αγροτόσπιτο, αγροικία
► *He lives in a small cottage in a mountain village.*
- 11.76 bustling (adj)**
full of people, busy ❖ πολυσύχναστος ► *The bustling town square is where people meet up all day, so it is always crowded.*

- 11.77 a stone's throw (expr)**
very near ❖ πολύ κοντά ► *She lives a stone's throw from school; just across the road in fact.*
- 11.78 district (n)**
area ❖ περιοχή ► *The houses in this wealthy district are very expensive.*
- 11.79 eco-friendly (adj)**
not damaging to the environment
❖ φιλικός προς το περιβάλλον
► *Solar panels are eco-friendly because they use a sustainable form of energy.*

Exercise E **page 145**

- 11.80 connect (v)**
join two people or things together
❖ συνδέω ► *You can use this cable to connect the DVD player to the TV.*
- 11.81 connecting (adj)**
which joins two things ❖ συνδεόμενος
► *I booked connecting rooms at the hotel and Jenny kept coming in and out of my room; it was really annoying!*
- 11.82 convertible (adj)**
that can be used for sth different
❖ μετατρέψιμος ► *This convertible sofa-bed is ideal for a studio flat.*
- 11.83 converted (adj)**
changed from its original use
❖ που έχει μετατραπεί ► *This converted office used to be a storeroom.*
- 11.84 developing (adj)**
growing ❖ αναπτυσσόμενος ► *Developing technologies are making home living more and more comfortable.*
- 11.85 furnish (v)**
put furniture into a room or house
❖ επιπλώνω ❖ *They couldn't afford to furnish the house so Helen's parents gave them some money to buy the basics.*
- 11.86 furnished (adj)**
(for a room or house) which has furniture in it ❖ επιπλωμένος ► *I want to rent a furnished flat in the centre of town.*
- 11.87 reside (v)**
live ❖ διαμένω ► *She grew up in Madrid, but she now resides in Rome where she also works.*
- 11.88 residence (n)**
building where you live ❖ κατοικία
► *This house is the Prime Minister's residence when he is in town.*
- 11.89 residential (adj)**
where people live ❖ κατοικημένος, αστικός
► *This residential area with its spacious houses is a great place for families to live.*
- 11.90 stylish (adj)**
of high quality and style ❖ κομψός
► *Those silk curtains are very stylish. They look hand-made.*

Exercise F **page 145**

- 11.91 in the vicinity (expr)**
near to a place ❖ στη γύρω περιοχή, κοντά
► *The only shop in the vicinity is a small greengrocer's. All the other shops are a few miles away.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 146**

- 11.92 concierge (n)**
sb who looks after an apartment building
❖ θυρωρός ► *The concierge, who was sitting by the lift, asked who I had come to visit in the block of flats.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 147**

- 11.93 sky high (adj)**
very expensive ❖ στα ύψη ► *Rents are sky high in the centre of town so many shops can't afford to stay open.*
- 11.94 zone (n)**
area ❖ ζώνη ► *The factory I work at is in an industrial zone outside town.*
- 11.95 excel (v)**
be very good at ❖ διαπρέπω, αριστεύω
► *He excels in many subjects so he will no doubt get a place at a top university.*
- 11.96 intervene (v)**
get involved in ❖ παρεμβαίνω ► *The teacher intervened and told the students to stop arguing.*
- 11.97 advance (n)**
amount of money which you pay first (a part of the full payment) ❖ προκαταβολή ► *The newspaper will pay him an advance of 100 euros and the rest when he finishes the article.*
- 11.98 internal (adj)**
happening within one country, organisation, etc ❖ εσωτερικός ► *The manager said that the problem was an internal company matter.*
- 11.99 isolated (adj)**
far away from other places, people, etc
❖ απομονωμένος ► *Richard doesn't like the village he has moved to – he says he feels very isolated.*
- 11.100 cosmopolitan (adj)**
connected to the whole world ❖ κοσμοπολίτικος
► *They like living in a cosmopolitan city where people from all over the world reside.*
- 11.101 see sb through (phr v)**
make it possible for sb to continue, survive, etc ❖ βοηθώ κάποιον μέχρι το τέλος ► *I've got enough money to see me through about two months – I hope I find a job before then.*
- 11.102 removal (n)**
connected to moving house ❖ μεταφορικός, μεταφορική (εταιρεία) ► *The removal firm moved all my furniture to the new flat in just one lorry.*
- 11.103 restoration (n)**
the process of repairing sth old ❖ αποκατάσταση, αναπαλαίωση ► *The restoration of the old painting is very difficult, but with patience it will eventually look as it first did.*

CONTRAST & CONCESSION / PURPOSE / REASON / MANNER / RESULT / IT, THERE, THAT, WHAT pages 148-150

- 12.1 contrast (n)**
difference between things ❖ αντίθεση
► *The contrast between the brothers' characters is very noticeable; Bob is confident whereas Greg is very shy.*
- 12.2 concession (n)**
admitting sb is right ❖ παραχώρηση
► *The boss made no concessions to his employees and he refused to listen to their demands for a pay rise.*
- 12.3 whereas (adv)**
while, in contrast ❖ ενώ ► *Angela is tall and dark whereas her sister is short and blond-haired.*
- 12.4 nevertheless (adv)**
however ❖ παρ' όλα αυτά ► *He isn't keen on science fiction. Nevertheless, he watched Star Wars with us.*
- 12.5 inexperienced (adj)**
with little experience ❖ άπειρος ► *She is an inexperienced public speaker. She's only given a speech once before.*
- 12.6 strike (n)**
refusal to work (as a protest) ❖ απεργία
► *The trains are not running today because of a strike. The drivers are demanding better working conditions.*
- 12.7 on account of (expr)**
because of ❖ εξαιτίας ► *We lost our jobs on account of the fact that the factory closed down.*
- 12.8 owing to (expr)**
due to ❖ λόγω ► *She is in debt owing to the fact that she hasn't made two mortgage payments.*
- 12.9 seeing as (expr)**
because ❖ μιας και, αφού ► *Seeing as I'm making all the food for the party, I think you should do the drinks and the games.*
- 12.10 native speaker (n)**
person who has spoken a language from birth ❖ γηγενής ομιλητής, άτομο που έχει μια γλώσσα ως μητρική ► *She's not a native speaker of English so she may make some mistakes.*
- 12.11 consequently (adv)**
as a result ❖ συνεπώς ► *Some people drink and drive after socialising. Consequently there are often accidents at the weekends.*
- 12.12 semi-final (n)**
game or match before a final ❖ ημιτελικός ► *If she wins this semi-final, she will play against the world champion in the final on Sunday.*
- 12.13 bracelet (n)**
jewellery you wear on your arm ❖ βραχιόλι ► *I won't wear a watch today because I want to wear my new gold bracelet instead.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION pages 150-152

Exercise A page 150

- 12.14 overworked (adj)**
made to work too much ❖ υπερφορτωμένος με δουλειά ► *He's so overworked that he has no time or energy to go out in the evenings.*
- 12.15 secure (v)**
make sure you have sth ❖ εξασφαλίζω
► *By doing well in her interview, she feels she has secured the job.*

Exercise B page 150

- 12.16 slope (n)**
side of a mountain, often used for skiing ❖ πλαγιά ► *The skier was a beginner, so he started on a gentle slope.*
- 12.17 paragliding (n)**
sport where you fly on an air current with a type of parachute
❖ παραπέντε, αλεξίπτωτο πλαγιάς ► *He is keen on paragliding because he loves flying high above the countryside.*
- 12.18 major (adj)**
large and important ❖ μεγάλος, σημαντικός
► *The German football team is a major competitor in the European Cup and a favourite to win.*
- 12.19 wrestling (n)**
sport where you use your strength to throw your opponent to the ground ❖ πάλη
► *Wrestling is a sport that requires skill and strength.*

Exercise C page 151

- 12.20 bear in mind (expr)**
consider ❖ έχω υπόψη ► *Bear in mind that Greece is cold in the winter, so take suitable clothing on holiday with you.*
- 12.21 safety (n)**
related to how safe sth is ❖ ασφάλεια
► *Seat belts are important for your safety so please fasten them.*
- 12.22 off-piste (expr)**
not on the designated ski slope ❖ εκτός πίστας
► *Don't ski off-piste because rocks hidden under the snow are a hazard.*
- 12.23 exercise (v)**
use a skill or ability ❖ ασκώ ► *You should exercise your own judgement in this case.*
- 12.24 caution (n)**
care ❖ προσοχή ► *He exercised caution and drove slowly in the heavy rain.*

Exercise D page 151

- 12.25 slightly (adv)**
a little ❖ ελαφρώς ► *You are only slightly taller than me. There are just two centimetres between us.*

Exercise E **page 152**

- 12.26 be familiar with (expr)**
know sth very well ❖ γνωρίζω καλά, είμαι γνώστης
► *I am not familiar with this program so it might take me a few days to learn how to use it.*
- 12.27 sound (adj)**
healthy ❖ υγιής ► *Grandpa is getting weaker physically, but his mind is as sound as it was when he was a young man.*
- 12.28 assume (v)**
suppose to be true ❖ υποθέτω ► *People assume that Janet is my sister because we look alike, but in fact she's my cousin.*
- 12.29 attribute (v)**
connect a quality to sb ❖ αποδίδω ► *Although this piece of music is usually attributed to Mozart, some experts believe it was written by a student of his.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 154**

- 12.30 ace (n)**
top player ❖ άσσος ► *The basketball ace scored the most points in the game yet again.*
- 12.31 disqualify (v)**
not allow sb to continue in a competition ❖ αποκλειώ ► *The athlete was disqualified for starting too soon, so now he can't compete in the final.*
- 12.32 rowing (n)**
the sport of moving a boat through water with oars ❖ κωπηλασία ► *Shall we go rowing on the lake? I've got a boat and two sets of oars.*

- 12.33 a great deal (expr)**
a lot ❖ πολύ, πολύς ► *I have a great deal of respect for the doctors at this hospital.*
- 12.34 self-defence (n)**
protecting yourself by fighting ❖ αυτοάμυνα
► *She is taking self-defence classes in order to learn how to protect herself against muggers.*
- 12.35 get along (phr v)**
have a good relationship with sb ❖ τα πάω καλά ► *She doesn't get along very well with her sister.*
- 12.36 decline (n)**
decrease ❖ πτώση, εξασθένιση
► *There has been a decline in the number of members at this gym because people can no longer afford the fee.*
- 12.37 track and field (expr)**
athletics ❖ στίβος ► *His favourite track and field event is the 100 metre sprint.*
- 12.38 spectator (n)**
sb watching a sport ❖ θεατής ► *All the spectators clapped and cheered when the football team came onto the pitch.*
- 12.39 be concerned (expr)**
be worried ❖ ανησυχώ ► *We were concerned that she wouldn't recover from her injuries but in fact she's much better now.*
- 12.40 doubles (pl n)**
match with two people on each team ❖ διπλό ► *We faced two of the best tennis players in the tournament in the doubles match.*

The Sporting Life

VOCABULARY IN ACTION **pages 155-157****Exercise A** **page 155**

- 12.41 court (n)**
place where a sporting match happens, eg tennis, basketball, volleyball, squash ❖ γήπεδο
► *The basketball players stood at the edge of the court for a timeout.*
- 12.42 course (n)**
land used for sporting race ❖ πίστα
► *The horses ran fast down the course towards the finishing line.*
- 12.43 track (n)**
paths or roads used for sports racing eg athletics, car racing, etc ❖ στίβος, πίστα
► *The Formula 1 car drove along the track at top speed.*
- 12.44 arena (n)**
large area used for sports with seats around the edge ❖ αρένα ► *The gymnastics event took place in the indoor Olympic arena.*
- 12.45 figure skating (n)**
skating that includes jumps and other set moves ❖ καλλιτεχνικό πατινάζ ► *Figure skating is a sport that demands balance, strength and skill on the ice.*
- 12.46 ring (n)**
place where a boxing match happens ❖ ρινγκ
► *The boxers entered the ring and waited for the bell to ring for the fight to start.*
- 12.47 bowling alley (n)**
place where you go bowling ❖ αίθουσα μπόουλινγκ ► *Lots of youngsters like socialising at the bowling alley where they can bowl for fun.*
- 12.48 prestigious (adj)**
admired and respected ❖ αξιόπιστος, υψηλού κύρους ► *The Olympic Games are a prestigious event that athletes feel proud to compete in.*
- 12.49 viewer (n)**
sb watching TV ❖ τηλεθεατής ► *This TV series has more viewers than any other show.*
- 12.50 supporter (n)**
fan ❖ οπαδός ► *The supporters were delighted when their team scored a goal.*
- 12.51 pastime (n)**
hobby, sth you do in your free time ❖ απασχόληση ► *His favourite pastime is playing rugby with his friends.*
- 12.52 umpire (n)**
referee for tennis and cricket ❖ διαιτητής ► *The tennis umpire called out the score: 40-15.*

Exercise B **page 155**

- 12.53 underdog (n)**
team or competitor that is not expected to win ❖ αουτσάιντερ, ο συνήθως χαμένος ► *My team is the underdog because they have never managed to beat a major team like Juventus.*
- 12.54 draw (n)**
equal score ❖ ισοπαλία ► *The score is a draw at the moment. Both teams have 65 points.*
- 12.55 dedicated (adj)**
giving lots of energy and time to sth you like ❖ αφοσιωμένος ► *He's a dedicated teacher who is passionate about his work.*

Exercise C **page 155**

- 12.56 call off (phr v)**
cancel ❖ ακυρώνω ► *The race was called off because it was too dangerous to drive in the fog.*
- 12.57 count sb in (phr v)**
include sb ❖ συμπεριλαμβάνω ► *If you need somebody for the game on Sunday, you can count me in. I'm free this weekend.*
- 12.58 go in for (phr v)**
take part ❖ συμμετέχω ► *He went in for the local marathon, but he had to train properly in order to take part.*
- 12.59 hold out (phr v)**
last ❖ αντέχω ► *The exhausted boxer couldn't hold out any longer and fell down just before the bell.*
- 12.60 knock out (phr v)**
beat a team or competitor, so they are out of the competition ❖ νικώ, βγάζω νοκ-άουτ ► *He was knocked out of the tournament when he lost the semi-final.*
- 12.61 miss out (phr v)**
fail to take part ❖ χάνω ► *She missed out on the game because she had a leg injury.*
- 12.62 play away (phr v)**
play a match in your opponent's field ❖ παίζω εκτός έδρας ► *Real Madrid is playing away at Barcelona this weekend.*
- 12.63 eliminate (v)**
beat a team or competitor, so they are then out of the competition ❖ αποκλείω ► *My team was eliminated in the first round of the competition.*

Exercise E **page 156**

- 12.64 inspiration (n)**
sth or sb that you admire a lot ❖ έμπνευση ► *The coach has been an inspiration to the whole team. We owe our success to him.*
- 12.65 inspiring (adj)**
sth or sb that makes you feel enthusiastic and provides you with ideas ❖ που εμπνέει ► *Famous sportsmen are often an inspiring example to youngsters who want to achieve the same success.*
- 12.66 rewarding (adj)**
satisfying ❖ ικανοποιητικός ► *Training the kids at the local football club was a rewarding experience because I saw them grow in skill and confidence.*

Exercise F **page 156**

- 12.67 financial (adj)**
connected to money ❖ οικονομικός, χρηματικός ► *He is having financial problems because he cannot afford to pay back his loan.*

Exercise G **page 157**

- 12.68 qualify for (expr)**
become accepted for a race, competition, etc ❖ πληρώ τις προϋποθέσεις, διαθέτω τα απαραίτητα προσόντα ► *If he wins this race, he will qualify for the national championships.*
- 12.69 out of practice (expr)**
not good at sth because you have not done or played it for a long time ❖ απροπόνητος ► *I'm afraid I'm a bit out of practice so I'll be a bit slow.*
- 12.70 out of breath (expr)**
breathing with difficulty because you have been running ❖ λαχανιασμένος # *I was out of breath after I had to run all the way up the hill.*
- 12.71 out of the question (expr)**
definitely not possible ❖ αποκλείεται ► *A foreign holiday is out of the question – we simply can't afford it.*
- 12.72 at all costs (expr)**
whatever happens ❖ πάση θυσία ► *We must win this match at all costs – otherwise we'll be out of the championship.*
- 12.73 at a loss for words (expr)**
not knowing what to say because you are surprised, shocked, etc ❖ σοσιασμένος, δεν ξέρω τι να πω ► *When she told me she emigrating to Australia I was at a loss for words.*
- 12.74 squash (n)**
indoor sport where opponents use rackets to bounce a ball off a wall ❖ σκουός ► *Do you fancy a game of squash? There's a court at this sports centre.*
- 12.75 lap (n)**
one complete trip round a course or a track ❖ γύρος ► *The 1500m race is four laps of the track.*
- 12.76 backgammon (n)**
board game for two people with dice and counters ❖ τάβλι ► *Grandpa likes playing backgammon with his friends at the coffee shop.*
- 12.77 stamina (n)**
physical strength ❖ αντοχή ► *It takes a lot of stamina to run a marathon.*
- 12.78 amateur (adj)**
not professional ❖ ερασιτεχνικός ► *Most of the players on this amateur cricket team are local businessmen.*

Exercise H **page 157**

- 12.79 give sb the boot (expr)**
throw sb out ❖ διώχνω ► *If I don't perform well, I'm afraid I'll be given the boot and told to leave the team.*
- 12.80 give the game away (expr)**
reveal sth ❖ αποκαλύπτω ► *Don't give the game away by telling her about the surprise party.*
- 12.81 blow the whistle on sth (expr)**
betray sth criminal ❖ προδίδω ► *Jeff blew the whistle on the match fixing when he went to the authorities with evidence.*

- 12.82 doping (n)**
use of illegal drugs in sport ❖ ντόπινγκ, ντοπάρισμα ► *The sports council is running a campaign against doping in sports.*
- 12.83 the ball is in your court (expr)**
sth is now your responsibility ❖ πετώ το μπαλάκι ► *The ball is in your court. It's up to you to decide what to do.*
- 12.84 throw in the towel (expr)**
give up ❖ παραιτούμαι ► *The wrestler threw in the towel and said he couldn't compete any more at his age.*
- 12.85 track record (n)**
past achievements ❖ ιστορικό επιδόσεων ► *This player has a good track record. He has scored six goals in seven games.*

FCE IN ACTION page 158

- 12.86 a cross between (expr)**
mix of two things ❖ διασταύρωση ► *This pink rose is a cross between a white and a red one.*
- 12.87 initially (adv)**
at first ❖ αρχικά ► *Initially I found it hard to run one lap of the track, but after training for a few months I got fitter.*
- 12.88 get the hang of sth (expr)**
get used to sth ❖ συνηθίζω ► *I can't get the hang of cricket. I just don't understand the rules.*
- 12.89 ground (n)**
area of land used for particular sport ❖ γήπεδο ► *We play football at the local sports ground every Saturday.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 159

- 12.90 round (n)**
part of a competition ❖ γύρος ► *The next round of the tournament is the semi-final.*
- 12.91 bend (n)**
round section of a road, river, etc ❖ στροφή ► *Slow down here because there is a bend in the road.*
- 12.92 curve (n)**
a line or shape with a bend ❖ καμπύλη ► *The curve on the graph shows that the sales figures are improving.*
- 12.93 stretcher (n)**
frame used for carrying injured people ❖ φορείο ► *The injured footballer had to be carried off the pitch on a stretcher.*
- 12.94 reserve (n)**
soldiers who fight only if they need to replace other soldiers ❖ έφεδρος ► *Grandpa was a reserve in the army, but luckily the war ended before he was called to fight.*
- 12.95 invincible (adj)**
unbeatable ❖ ανίκητος ► *My team is invincible. They've won every match so far this season.*
- 12.96 current (adj)**
of the present time ❖ τωρινός, σημερινός ► *The current champions won last year's final with a score of 3-2.*

Review 4

FCE PART 1 page 161

- 12.97 car boot sale (n)**
market where people sell second-hand goods from the backs of cars ❖ παζάρι από το πορτ-μπαγκάζ ► *I'm taking these old clothes and books to the car boot sale.*
- 12.98 gather (v)**
get together, meet ❖ συγκεντρώνομαι ► *Many fans gathered outside the stadium to see the team arrive.*

FCE PART 2 page 161

- 12.99 quarter-final (n)**
game or match that is two games before the final ❖ προημιτελικός, προημιτελικά ► *They won the match in the quarter-final, which means their next match is the semi-final.*

FCE PART 3 page 162

- 12.100 loft (n)**
storage space in the roof of a house ❖ πατάρι, σοφίτα ► *He climbed up the ladder to the loft above the bedroom.*

- 12.101 state-of-the-art (adj)**
latest, most modern ❖ τελευταίας τεχνολογίας, υπερσύγχρονος, αιχμής ► *This state-of-the-art computer is the newest model in the shop.*
- 12.102 fitting (n)**
piece of equipment ❖ εξοπλισμός, εξάρτημα ► *We need to replace these old bathroom fittings. The taps in particular are in a bad state.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 163

- 12.103 patterned (adj)**
with colours and/or shapes ❖ με σχέδια ► *Of all the patterned sofa covers, I like these floral ones best.*
- 12.104 shabby (adj)**
old and in a bad condition ❖ παλιός, φθαρμένος ► *Don't wear that shabby jacket to the interview. You should wear something that looks smart.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION

page 165

Exercise A

page 165

13.1 determined (adj)

unwilling to let sth or sb stop you from doing sth ❖ αποφασισμένος ► *She's determined to pass all her exams so she studies hard every day.*

Exercise B

page 165

13.2 groom (v)

brush an animal ❖ περιποιούμαι, βουρτσίζω, ξυστριζώ ► *You can groom the pony with this brush.*

13.3 town hall (n)

building where the local council is ❖ δημαρχείο ► *She went to the town hall for a meeting with the mayor.*

Exercise C

page 165

13.4 stand for (phr v)

represent ❖ αντιπροσωπεύω σε, σημαίνω ► *The letters UN stand for United Nations.*

PRONOUNS / POSSESSION /**ADJECTIVE ORDER**

pages 166-167

13.5 reunion (n)

social meeting of a group of people who haven't met for a number of years ❖ συνένωση εκ νέου, σύναξη ► *At the class reunion she met classmates she hadn't seen for twenty years.*

13.6 lead (n)

long piece of rope, chain, etc attached to a dog's collar ❖ λουρί ► *I'm going to take the dog for a walk – where is his lead?*

13.7 gender (n)

being male or female ❖ φύλο ► *'Do you have a preference for the gender of your new kitten?'*
'Yes, we'd prefer a male.'

13.8 ancient (adj)

relating to sth from many years ago ❖ αρχαίος ► *Archaeologists have found ancient writing carved into the walls.*

13.9 silk (n)

soft shiny material ❖ μετάξι ► *These silk curtains shine in the light.*

13.10 steel (n)

kind of strong metal ❖ ατσάλι ► *We had to wear steel helmets to protect our heads while we were on the building site.*

Exercise D

page 167

13.11 run into (phr v)

meet sb by chance, without planning to ❖ συναντώ τυχαία ► *Guess who I ran into while I was in town yesterday.*

13.12 old-fashioned (adj)

not modern ❖ παλιομοδίτικος ► *Where did you get that old-fashioned dress? It looks like something from the 1970s.*

13.13 committee (n)

small group that represents a larger group ❖ επιτροπή ► *The school committee discussed how to raise money for new lab equipment.*

13.14 quarrel (v)

fight with words ❖ καβγαδίζω ► *The brothers often quarrel about whose turn it is to play on the computer.*

13.15 make up (phr v)

become friends again after a disagreement ❖ ξανασιμίζω, συμφιλιώνομαι ► *You two should make up – you can't stay angry with each other for ever.*

Exercise E

page 168

13.16 quotation (n)

famous words from a book, play, or said by a person ❖ παράθεση, φράση ► *'To be or not to be' is a famous quotation from the play Hamlet.*

13.17 accurately (adv)

precisely, correctly ❖ με ακρίβεια ► *The police asked the witness to accurately describe what he saw, but he couldn't remember.*

13.18 joy (n)

great happiness ❖ χαρά, ευτυχία ► *I can't describe the joy I felt when I was reunited with my daughter.*

13.19 depressed (adj)

very unhappy ❖ μελαγχολικός, θλιμμένος ► *He's depressed about failing his exams.*

13.20 confide in (phr v)

tell sb private information or secrets ❖ εκμυστηρεύομαι, εμπιστεύομαι ► *I feel lonely because I have nobody to confide in.*

13.21 undoubtedly (adv)

for sure, without a doubt ❖ αναμφισβήτητα ► *The Acropolis is undoubtedly the most impressive monument I have ever seen.*

13.22 stick up for (phr v)

support ❖ υποστηρίζω ► *Friends should stick up for each other, so why didn't you say you agreed with me?*

13.23 a shoulder to cry on (expr)

sb who listens to your troubles ❖ κάποιος που ακούει τα προβλήματά σου με κατανόηση ► *My best friend always comes to me if she has problems and needs a shoulder to cry on.*

Exercise F

page 168

13.24 selection (n)

variety, choice ❖ ποικιλία ► *There is a selection of different main courses to choose from.*

- 13.25 community centre (n)**
place where local people can gather and socialise ❖ κοινοτικό κέντρο ► *Many locals go to the community centre to play chess or have dance lessons.*
- 13.26 proposal (n)**
suggestion ❖ πρόταση ► *The supervisor liked my proposal and asked me to present my ideas to the manager.*

13.27 protest (v)

demonstrate, openly disagree ❖ διαμαρτύρομαι
► *Workers are protesting about pay cuts in a march through the centre of town.*

13.28 lawn (n)

flat area of tidy grass in a garden or park
❖ γρασιδι, γκαζόν ► *The children played tennis on the lawn.*

Our Society

Exercise A

- 13.29 association (n)**
group of people working together for sth
❖ σύλλογος, ένωση ► *The parents association organised a Christmas bazaar at the primary school.*
- 13.30 civilisation (n)**
organised human society ❖ πολιτισμός
► *I'm studying ancient civilisations in history and I find ancient Greek society the most fascinating.*
- 13.31 orphanage (n)**
home for children who do not have parents
❖ ορφανοτροφείο ► *The child from the orphanage wished he had a mother and father.*
- 13.32 tribe (n)**
group of related people who live together in a community ❖ φυλή ► *The people who were part of a tribe in the Amazon had never left the forest.*
- 13.33 charitable (adj)**
intended to help people in need
❖ φιλανθρωπικός ► *We attended a charitable event that was raising money for cancer research.*
- 13.34 poverty (n)**
the state of being poor ❖ φτώχεια
► *Many families have no income and live in poverty.*
- 13.35 abandon (v)**
leave alone for ever ❖ εγκαταλείπω ► *Many large dogs are abandoned by owners who can't cope with them.*
- 13.36 disqualification (n)**
being thrown out of a competition
❖ αποκλεισμός ► *Being caught for doping led to his disqualification from the competition.*
- 13.37 chief (n)**
leader ❖ αρχηγός ► *The chief spoke for all the members of his tribe.*
- 13.38 be made up of (expr)**
have as members ❖ αποτελείται από
► *The choir is made up of men and women from our village and the surrounding area.*

13.39 elderly (adj)

old ❖ ηλικιωμένος ► *Please give up your seat on the bus if an elderly person needs it.*

Exercise B**13.40 outspoken (adj)**

saying what you think ❖ ειλικρινής
► *The outspoken movie critic said he thought the film had a bad script.*

13.41 emotional (adj)

showing your feelings ❖ συναισθηματικός
► *Mum gets emotional easily so she'll probably cry at the wedding.*

13.42 uneasy (adj)

worried and unsure ❖ ανήσυχος ► *We felt uneasy after the earthquake in case there was another one.*

13.43 maintain (v)

keep sth the same ❖ διατηρώ ► *Even though we live far apart, I maintain a close relationship with my siblings.*

13.44 stressful (adj)

causing worry ❖ αγχωτικός ► *Exams are always a stressful experience.*

13.45 argumentative (adj)

enjoying disagreements ❖ εριστικός, αντιρρησίας ► *He is argumentative and often quarrels with people over nothing.*

13.46 mind your own business (expr)

not want to know about other people's affairs
❖ κοιτάζω τη δουλειά μου ► *You should mind your own business instead of asking everyone what they did last night.*

13.47 curious (adj)

wanting to find out more about people, things, etc ❖ περιεργός ► *The curious child wanted to know what was inside all the Christmas presents.*

13.48 considerate (adj)

thoughtful about others ❖ διακριτικός, ευγενικός ► *It was very considerate of you to phone and ask if I needed any help.*

13.49 timid (adj)

not confident ❖ άτολμος ► *Bob is rather timid so he didn't talk to anyone on his first day at school.*

13.50 arrogant (adj)
thinking you are more important than other people ❖ αλαζονικός ► *She is often arrogant and behaves as if she's the only person here with a university education.*

13.51 grateful (adj)
feeling thankful ❖ ευγνώμων ► *Thanks for your help. I'm extremely grateful.*

Exercise C **page 172**

13.52 betray (v)
harm sb who trusted you ❖ προδίδω ► *She betrayed me when she stole my designs and presented them as her own.*

13.53 betrayal (n)
harm through lack of support ❖ προδοσία ► *Telling everyone my age was a betrayal. You knew I wanted it to be a secret.*

13.54 exclude (v)
keep sb out ❖ αποκλείω ► *Children with learning difficulties should not be excluded from mainstream education.*

13.55 exclusion (n)
situation where sth or sb is not included ❖ αποκλεισμός ► *I was surprised by the exclusion of Meryl Streep from the Oscar nominations. Why wasn't she included?*

13.56 ignorance (n)
lack of knowledge or understanding of sth ❖ άγνοια ► *Her ignorance of politics is incredible – she doesn't even know who the prime minister of the country is!*

13.57 ignorant (adj)
not knowing ❖ αμαθής, απληροφόρητος ► *He's ignorant of yesterday's disaster because he hasn't seen the news.*

13.58 intrude (v)
be somewhere that you are not wanted ❖ ενοχλώ με την παρουσία μου, επεμβαίνω ► *I'm sorry to intrude. I did call to say I was coming, but your phone isn't working.*

13.59 intrusion (n)
unwanted presence ❖ εισβολή ► *My parents' constant intrusion in my life is really annoying.*

13.60 intruder (n)
sb who enters or goes somewhere when they are not wanted ❖ εισβολέας ► *We felt like intruders when it was clear that she didn't want us at her party.*

13.61 intrusive (adj)
being in the way ❖ αδιάκριτος, παρεμβατικός ► *You shouldn't ask him so many personal questions. It's a bit intrusive.*

13.62 unintrusive (adj)
discreet ❖ διακριτικός ► *The photographer tried to be unintrusive in order to get some natural shots of the party guests.*

13.63 judgmental (adj)
having strong opinions about other people's behaviour ❖ επικριτικός ► *You shouldn't be so judgmental – he might have a reason for reacting so aggressively.*

Exercise D **page 172**

13.64 sort out (phr v)
find a solution ❖ ξεκαθαρίζω ► *I've sorted things out with Mark and we are now friends again.*

Exercise E **page 173**

13.65 break off (phr v)
end ❖ διακόπτω ► *Terry broke off his relationship with Susan when he found out she was married.*

13.66 call by (phr v)
visit ❖ επισκέπτομαι ► *I'll call by and see Gran on my way home from work.*

13.67 give in (phr v)
agree finally to do sth ❖ υποκύπτω ► *After a number of meetings, management gave in and agreed to give staff a pay rise.*

13.68 hang around (phr v)
stand in or walk around a place with no real purpose ❖ τριγυρίζω ► *Many youths were hanging around outside the stadium before the match.*

13.69 take over (phr v)
take control ❖ αναλαμβάνω ► *When Katy retires, I hope I will be able to take over her job.*

13.70 loiter (v)
stand in or walk around a place with no real purpose ❖ περιφέρομαι άσκοπα ► *The police officers told the teens not to loiter in the high street after the shops closed.*

13.71 engagement (n)
promise to marry ❖ αρραβώνας ► *Tom and Bella are having their engagement party tomorrow.*

Exercise F **page 173**

13.72 bright side (expr)
positive aspect ❖ θετική πλευρά ► *Looking on the bright side, your car was damaged in the accident, but nobody got hurt.*

13.73 associate (n)
partner ❖ συνεργάτης ► *If I buy half your company, we'll be business associates.*

13.74 manner (n)
way of behaving ❖ συμπεριφορά, τρόπος ► *She didn't behave in a very welcoming manner, did she? She didn't even offer us a glass of water!*

Exercise G **page 174**

13.75 combat (v)
fight against ❖ πολεμώ ► *More medicine and doctors are needed in poor countries in order to combat disease.*

13.76 union (n)
joining ❖ ένωση ► *How many countries are members of the European Union?*

13.77 intimidate (v)
frighten using aggression ❖ εκφοβίζω ► *The boss intimidated the new employee by threatening to fire him.*

13.78 interfere (v)
get involved when you are not wanted ❖ παρεμβαίνω ► *Don't interfere with their private lives. It's not your problem.*

- 13.79 encounter (v)**
meet, find ❖ συναντώ ► *He encountered an unhappy atmosphere when he started work at the orphanage.*
- 13.80 deliberate (adj)**
planned ❖ σκόπιμος ► *That was a deliberate lie. It's clear that you aren't telling the truth.*
- 13.81 hostile (adj)**
unfriendly ❖ εχθρικός ► *The politician got a hostile reaction from the crowd when he announced higher taxes.*
- 13.82 gossip (n)**
unkind talk ❖ κουτσομπολιό ► *The articles in this magazine are full of gossip about stars. I bet none of it is true.*
- 13.83 humiliate (v)**
make sb feel ashamed ❖ ντροπιάζω, ταπεινώνω ► *Why did you humiliate me in front of my friends by telling them my weight?*
- 13.84 distress (n)**
pain and unhappiness ❖ δυστυχία ► *Bullying at school causes students a lot of distress.*
- 13.85 anonymous (adj)**
unnamed ❖ ανώνυμος ► *'Who posted that horrible comment?' 'I don't know. It's anonymous.'*
- 13.86 suffering (n)**
physical or mental pain ❖ πόνος, οδύνη ► *Her suffering was made worse by the unkind comments on her Facebook page.*
- 13.87 ignore (v)**
not listen to, speak to, etc ❖ αγνωώ ► *Parents should not ignore signs that their children are unhappy.*
- 13.88 reassure (v)**
make sb feel safer, happier, etc ❖ καθησυχάζω ► *He reassured the elderly lady that her pension would arrive in time.*

FCE IN ACTION

page 175

- 13.89 royal (adj)**
connected to a king or queen ❖ βασιλικός ► *The prince is a member of the royal family.*
- 13.90 welfare (n)**
well-being, care ❖ ευημερία ► *Grandpa is looked after properly in this old people's home because they really care about his welfare.*

- 13.91 found (v)**
start sth new ❖ ιδρύω ► *The charity was founded by a wealthy lady who wanted to help animals.*
- 13.92 wild (adj)**
in a natural habitat ❖ άγριος ► *The only wild animal I have seen in this residential area is a fox.*
- 13.93 lose your temper (expr)**
get angry ❖ χάνω την ψυχραιμία μου, θυμώνω ► *Neil lost his temper when he crashed his car. I can't believe how angry he got.*
- 13.94 administrative (adj)**
related to running an organisation ❖ διοικητικός ► *The school secretary has lots of administrative work to do at the start of the school year.*

ECCE IN ACTION

page 176

- 13.95 integration (n)**
mixing within a society ❖ κοινωνική ενσωμάτωση, ένταξη ► *The school is helping with the integration of the refugee children into the local community.*
- 13.96 ancestor (n)**
member of your family who lived a long time ago ❖ πρόγονος ► *My family's ancestors first came to this country from Ireland.*
- 13.97 outgoing (adj)**
sociable, friendly ❖ εξωστρεφής ► *Harry is very outgoing and enjoys meeting new people.*
- 13.98 spiteful (adj)**
unkind ❖ μοχθηρός ► *It was spiteful of you to say her hair looks weird just because she didn't say yours looks nice. Don't be so mean!*
- 13.99 imitate (v)**
copy sb's voice, behaviour, etc ❖ μιμούμαι ► *He shouldn't imitate Elvis when he sings. He has a great voice of his own.*
- 13.100 surpass (v)**
be better than ❖ ξεπερνώ ► *This film surpassed my expectations. It was much funnier than I thought it would be.*
- 13.101 assembly (n)**
meeting of all school students before lessons ❖ συγκέντρωση ► *After assembly all the students went to their first lesson.*

PARTICIPLE CLAUSES pages 177-178

- 14.1 flock (n)**
group of sheep, birds or goats ❖ κοπάδι
► *There was a flock of sheep in the field.*
- 14.2 scream (v)**
shout out loudly from pain, fear, etc
❖ ουρλιάζω ► *She screamed when I jumped out from behind the door.*
- 14.3 casualty (n)**
sb that is hurt or killed in war or an accident
❖ θύμα ► *Ten casualties from the train accident had to be taken to hospital.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION page 179**Exercise A** page 179

- 14.4 dusk (n)**
time when the sun goes down ❖ σούρουπο
► *At dusk it's best to stay indoors as there are clouds of mosquitoes outside at that time.*
- 14.5 undergrowth (n)**
low level plants ❖ χαμόκλαδα ► *Be careful of snakes hiding in the undergrowth.*
- 14.6 have the final say (expr)**
be responsible for making the final decision
❖ έχω τον τελευταίο λόγο ► *Jerry is the boss and he always has the final say.*
- 14.7 take sth into consideration (expr)**
think about a fact, detail, etc of a particular situation ❖ λαμβάνω υπ' όψιν ► *Have you taken into consideration the fact that some of the guests are elderly and can't hear very well?*

Exercise B page 179

- 14.8 sufficient (adj)**
enough ❖ επαρκής, αρκετός ► *I didn't have sufficient time, so I didn't finish the last question in the test.*
- 14.9 adapt (v)**
change so you can manage in different situations ❖ προσαρμόζω, προσαρμόζομαι
► *When Sam moved to France, it took a while for him to adapt to his new school.*
- 14.10 reserve (n)**
protected area ❖ δρυμός ► *We visited a reserve where we saw animals that are protected from hunters.*
- 14.11 set (v)**
(for the sun) go down in the evening ❖ δύω
► *The sun set over the horizon, and then the whole beach was dark.*

VERB + THAT CLAUSES / CLEFT**SENTENCES / ADVERBS OF FREQUENCY /****NO MATTER** pages 179-181

- 14.12 presume (v)**
believe sth that is likely to be true ❖ υποθέτω
► *I presume Katy is your cousin as you did mention your cousin was coming to stay.*

- 14.13 web (n)**
trap that a spider makes ❖ ιστός ► *The spider had caught many insects in its web.*

- 14.14 stray (adj)**
(for animals) homeless ❖ αδέσποτος
► *The stray dog was sleeping on the street corner.*

- 14.15 take in (phr v)**
allow sb to stay in your home ❖ φιλοξενώ
► *I took in a little cat I found in the street.*

Exercise D page 181

- 14.16 biodiversity (n)**
variety of plants and animals ❖ βιοποικιλότητα
► *The biodiversity of this area is threatened because many species are disappearing.*

- 14.17 footwear (n)**
shoes, boots, etc ❖ υποδήματα ► *Boots are the best footwear to have when you go walking in places where there are snakes.*

Exercise E page 181

- 14.18 obey (v)**
do what sb tells you to do ❖ υπακούω
► *You should obey the teacher and do your homework.*

- 14.19 fluent (adj)**
able to speak a language very well
❖ μιλάω άπταιστα, ευφραδής
► *He is a fluent speaker of both Arabic and French.*

Exercise F page 181

- 14.20 kennel (n)**
small house where a dog sleeps ❖ σκυλόσπιτο
► *If it's raining, our dog can go into his kennel to keep warm and dry.*

FCE IN ACTION page 182

- 14.21 fauna (n)**
animals which live in an area ❖ πανίδα
► *Harold is studying the fauna of the area.*

- 14.22 flora (n)**
plants which grow in an area ❖ χλωρίδα
► *Helen's special area of study is the flora of the tropical rainforest.*

- 14.23 at your disposal (expr)**
available to sb ❖ στη διάθεσή μου
► *I don't have much money at my disposal because it's the end of the month.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 183

- 14.24 park ranger (n)**
sb whose job is to protect a park area
❖ δασοφύλακας ► *The park ranger informed the fire department that he could see smoke in the trees.*

- 14.25 peacock (n)**
large male bird with long colourful tail feathers that sometimes spread outwards and upwards
❖ παγώνι ► *The peacock spread its tail to show the beautiful blue and green colours.*
- 14.26 shelter (n)**
place that protects animals or people
❖ καταφύγιο ► *We took the lost dog to an animal shelter where it was looked after until it was found a home.*

- 14.27 aviary (n)**
place where birds are kept ❖ πτηνοτροφείο
► *She doesn't like aviaries because she believes birds should fly freely.*
- 14.28 scare (n)**
fright ❖ τρομάρα
► *He got such a scare when he saw the snake that he screamed.*

Natural Habitats

VOCABULARY IN ACTION pages 184-185

Exercise A page 184

- 14.29 evolve (v)**
develop ❖ εξελίσσομαι ► *It is believed that today's birds evolved from prehistoric species of dinosaur.*
- 14.30 flourish (v)**
grow and improve ❖ ανθίζω, ακμάζω ► *The plants in your garden are flourishing. How do you make them grow so well?*
- 14.31 hatch (v)**
(for an egg) open ❖ εκκολάπτομαι ► *When the egg hatched, a tiny yellow chick popped out.*
- 14.32 migrate (v)**
(for birds and animals) go to another warmer part of the world at a certain time of year ❖ μεταναστεύω, αποδημώ ► *Birds migrate south in winter and then return to the north in the spring.*
- 14.33 scratch (v)**
rub with your nails ❖ ξύνω ► *My back itches. Can you scratch it for me?*
- 14.34 soil (n)**
earth which plants can grow in ❖ χώμα
► *It hasn't rained for weeks, so the soil is very dry.*
- 14.35 insect repellent (n)**
spray or lotion that keeps insects away
❖ εντομοαπωθητικό ► *Rub this insect repellent on your skin so you don't get bitten.*
- 14.36 mosquito (n)**
small insect that bites ❖ κουνούπι ► *I couldn't sleep because there were so many mosquitoes in my room.*
- 14.37 instinctively (adv)**
without thinking ❖ ενστικτωδώς ► *Birds instinctively fly south in winter.*
- 14.38 head for (phr v)**
go towards ❖ κατευθύνομαι προς ► *The fishermen headed for deep water where he knew there were lots of fish.*

Exercise B page 184

- 14.39 school (n)**
group of fish ❖ κοπάδι ► *We saw a school of little fish swimming together in the sea.*

- 14.40 spin (v)**
make a long thin string by turning fibres (for webs and thread) ❖ υφαίνω ► *It's amazing to think that a spider can spin such a beautiful web.*
- 14.41 intricate (adj)**
detailed and complex ❖ πολύπλοκος
► *The close-up photo showed the intricate pattern on the peacock's tail.*
- 14.42 hive (n)**
place where bees live and make honey
❖ κυψέλη ► *The bee keeper made the bees sleepy with smoke before she opened the hive to remove the honey.*
- 14.43 hay fever (n)**
allergy that makes you sneeze ❖ αλλεργική ρινιτίδα ► *In spring, she sneezes a lot because she gets hay fever.*
- 14.44 allergen (n)**
sth that causes allergy ❖ αλλεργιογόνο
► *Cat fur is an allergen that makes me sneeze.*
- 14.45 dust (n)**
tiny bits of dirt in powder form ❖ σκόνη
► *There's a layer of dust on the TV again. Can you clean it?*
- 14.46 root (n)**
part of plant that is under the ground ❖ ρίζα
► *Carrots are actually roots that you can eat.*
- 14.47 pollen (n)**
powder in a plant ❖ γύρη ► *The little bee had yellow pollen stuck to its legs, which it had collected from the flowers it visited.*
- 14.48 amphibian (n)**
animal that lives mostly on land, but produces eggs in water eg frog ❖ αμφίβιο ► *Frogs are fascinating amphibians that start life as tadpoles before they grow into adult frogs.*
- 14.49 reptile (n)**
cold-blooded animal eg snake ❖ ερπετό ► *That pet shop specialises in reptiles such as snakes, lizards and turtles.*
- 14.50 prey (n)**
animal that is caught and eaten by another animal ❖ λεία ► *The cat's prey was an unlucky mouse.*
- 14.51 predator (n)**
animal that hunts other animals ❖ αρπακτικό
► *Lions are dangerous predators that hunt in groups.*

- 14.52 stroll (v)**
walk slowly for relaxation ❖ κάνω βόλτα, ηγαίνω περίπατο ► *We strolled around the park admiring the trees and flowers.*
- 14.53 lane (n)**
narrow country road ❖ εξοχικός δρόμος, δρομάκι ► *Grandma lives in a tiny cottage at the end of this country lane.*
- 14.54 cattle (n pl)**
cows and bulls ❖ βοοειδή ► *Andrew has a dairy farm with a herd of 200 cattle.*
- 14.55 pack (n)**
group of wild animals eg wolves ❖ αγέλη
► *A pack of wolves followed the sleigh as it glided through the snow.*
- 14.56 caterpillar (n)**
insect that eats leaves and becomes a butterfly ❖ κάμπια ► *The caterpillar had eaten all the leaves on the branch.*
- 14.57 spot (v)**
see, notice ❖ εντοπίζω ► *I didn't spot the snake in the undergrowth because it was the same colour as the plants.*

Exercise C **page 184**

- 14.58 captivity (n)**
situation where an animal or person is not free ❖ αιχμαλωσία ► *This panda was raised in captivity so it can never return to its natural habitat.*
- 14.59 extinction (n)**
situation when a species no longer exists ❖ εξαφάνιση ► *Because the polar ice is melting, polar bears are threatened with extinction.*
- 14.60 owl (n)**
bird with round eyes that hunts at night ❖ κουκουβάγια ► *The owl flew over the field where it spotted a mouse.*
- 14.61 sanctuary (n)**
safe place ❖ καταφύγιο, άσυλο
► *The sanctuary looks after old donkeys and horses that are no longer used on farms*

Exercise D **page 185**

- 14.62 carry off (phr v)**
leave with sth ❖ κουβαλώ ► *The dog grabbed the steak and carried it off into the garden.*
- 14.63 die out (phr v)**
no longer exist, become extinct ❖ εξαφανίζομαι
► *It's widely believed that the dinosaurs died out because of extreme climate change.*
- 14.64 go for (phr v)**
attack ❖ επιτίθεμαι ► *The guard dog went for the intruders who ran away as fast as they could.*
- 14.65 go without (phr v)**
live without sth you would like to have ❖ κάνω χωρίς ► *Sorry, but there's no milk for your coffee – you'll just have to go without.*
- 14.66 keep out (phr v)**
not enter ❖ μένω έξω ► *You must keep out of this field because it is private land.*
- 14.67 deer (n)**
large animal that eats grass and leaves ❖ ελάφι ► *His favourite Disney film is the one about a baby deer called Bambi.*

Exercise E **page 185**

- 14.68 adaptation (n)**
process of changing sth to suit new conditions ❖ προσαρμογή ► *Adaptation to the environment is the key to species survival.*
- 14.69 adaptability (n)**
ability to change to suit new conditions ❖ ικανότητα προσαρμογής, προσαρμοστικότητα ► *Dinosaurs' lack of adaptability led to their extinction.*
- 14.70 adaptive (adj)**
changing to suit new conditions ❖ προσαρμοστικός ► *Humans' adaptive behaviour is the reason for their success as a species.*
- 14.71 evolution (n)**
process of change and development over time ❖ εξέλιξη ► *The early humanoid skeleton which has been found will help scientists learn more about human evolution.*
- 14.72 evolving (adj)**
developing ❖ εξελισσόμενος ► *Evolving bacteria cause viruses to change so they are hard to combat.*
- 14.73 evolutionary (adj)**
relating to the development of species ❖ εξελικτικός ► *Humans are highly-developed on the evolutionary scale.*
- 14.74 excess (n)**
more than you need ❖ περίσσεια, πλεόνασμα
► *She has an excess of food for the party, so she'll have to freeze some of it.*
- 14.75 excessive (adj)**
too much ❖ υπέρμετρος, υπερβολικός
► *Excessive eating leads to people being overweight.*
- 14.76 migrant (adj)**
moving to a new place or country ❖ απόδημος
► *This migrant bird population only stays in this area for a few months before moving on.*
- 14.77 migratory (adj)**
related to migration ❖ αποδημητικός
► *He studies the migratory habits of ducks to see where they fly to for the winter.*
- 14.78 motivation (n)**
reason, desire to do sth ❖ κίνητρο
► *There is a lot of motivation to do well in this class because the teacher rewards good work.*
- 14.79 motivating (adj)**
making you feel you want to do sth ❖ που προτρέπει ► *He gave a motivating speech that inspired us to try harder.*
- 14.80 navigate (v)**
choose a route so you can go in a particular direction ❖ βρίσκω το δρόμο μου, βρίσκω τον προσανατολισμό μου, πλοηγώ
► *The ability of whales to navigate can be affected by human activity.*
- 14.81 navigational (adj)**
which allows you to find a particular direction ❖ που βρίσκει τον προσανατολισμό
► *Birds have amazing navigational skills and they rarely get lost.*
- 14.82 disobey (v)**
not do what sb tells you ❖ παρακούω, αψηφώ
► *He disobeyed his father when he stayed out later than he was allowed to.*

- 14.83 obedience (n)**
doing what you are told ❖ υπακοή
➤ *The soldiers had to show obedience and do exactly what they were ordered to do.*
- 14.84 disobedience (n)**
the state or act of not doing what you are told ❖ ανυπακοή ➤ *Her disobedience is getting her into trouble at school.*
- 14.85 obedient (adj)**
doing what you are told ❖ υπάκουος
➤ *Hector is a very obedient dog and always does what he is told.*
- 14.86 reflect (v)**
show an image of something in a shiny surface ❖ αντανακλώ, ανακλώ ➤ *The lake reflected my face as I looked down into the water.*
- 14.87 reflective (adj)**
able to shine light back ❖ ανακλαστικός, αντανακλαστικός ➤ *Drivers can see signs in the dark because they are made with reflective paint that shines in car headlights.*
- 14.88 surviving (adj)**
who is still alive after others have died ❖ επιζών, διασωθείς ➤ *Her only surviving relative is an elderly aunt who lives in America.*

Exercise F **page 185**

- 14.89 blackbird (n)**
kind of black bird with a yellow beak ❖ κότσυφας ➤ *The blackbird sat in the tree and sang a lovely song.*
- 14.90 robin (n)**
small brown bird with a red chest ❖ κοκκινολαιμης ➤ *I saw a robin hopping about in the snow, but then it flew away.*

Exercise G **page 185**

- 14.91 bat (n)**
small flying animal like a mouse that hunts at night ❖ νυχτερίδα ➤ *There are some bats hanging upside down in that cave over there.*
- 14.92 bee (n)**
a yellow and black insect which makes honey ❖ μέλισσα ➤ *Listen to the bees buzzing in the flowers.*
- 14.93 daisy (n)**
small flower with white petals and yellow centre ❖ μαργαρίτα ➤ *The little daisies in the grass are very pretty flowers.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 186**

- 14.94 feather (n)**
soft thing that covers a bird ❖ φτερό
➤ *Peacocks have very colourful feathers.*
- 14.95 bitter (adj)**
very cold, freezing ❖ παγερός
➤ *The wind is bitter today. It must be blowing from the north.*
- 14.96 diverse (adj)**
different ❖ ποικίλος ➤ *Greece is a country with diverse natural habitats including high mountains, low valleys and dry islands.*
- 14.97 trigger (v)**
start sth happening ❖ προκαλώ, πυροδοτώ
➤ *It is instinct that triggers birds to fly south to avoid the cold winters.*

ECCE IN ACTION **page 187**

- 14.98 cub (n)**
baby animal such as a bear, lion, etc ❖ νεογνό ζώου ➤ *The lioness taught her cubs how to hunt.*
- 14.99 sextant (n)**
device used for calculating a ship's position ❖ εξάντας ➤ *The captain worked out the exact position of the ship by using the sextant.*
- 14.100 demonstrative (adj)**
showing feelings ❖ εκδηλωτικός
➤ *Doug is not very demonstrative so it's hard to tell how he's feeling.*
- 14.101 thesis (n)**
long piece of academic writing ❖ διατριβή
➤ *He is writing a 10,000-word thesis French poetry.*
- 14.102 captive (adj)**
not free ❖ αιχμάλωτος ➤ *She feels sorry for captive animals in zoos, and believes they should be freed.*
- 14.103 fly (n)**
small flying insect ❖ μύγα ➤ *I didn't enjoy the picnic because there were so many flies near the food.*
- 14.104 ant (n)**
small insect that lives underground and works in groups ❖ μυρμήγκι ➤ *I watched the ants march in a line back to their nest.*

INVERSION FOR EMPHASIS / INVERSION**TO SHOW AGREEMENT** pages 188-189

- 15.1 on no account (expr)**
never, no matter what the situation is
❖ σε καμία περίπτωση ► *On no account must you open the door to a stranger.*
- 15.2 under no circumstances (expr)**
never, no matter what the situation is
❖ σε καμία περίπτωση ► *Under no circumstances must these books be removed from the library.*

GRAMMAR IN ACTION pages 189-191**Exercise A** page 189

- 15.3 housewarming (n)**
party to celebrate moving into a new home
❖ γιορτή για τα καλορίζικα του νέου σπιτιού
► *Tony and Penny are having a housewarming at their new flat and we're invited to the party.*
- 15.4 confront (v)**
face sb or sth ❖ αντιμετωπίζω ► *Only when I confronted Tim about the missing money did he reveal that he had taken it.*

Exercise B page 189

- 15.5 screenplay (n)**
words for a film ❖ σενάριο ► *Whoever did the screenplay for this film is an excellent writer.*
- 15.6 abolish (v)**
officially end ❖ καταργώ ► *Smoking inside cafés was abolished a few years ago, so you'll have to go outside for a cigarette.*
- 15.7 compensation (n)**
money you get if you are injured or lose your job ❖ αποζημίωση ► *He was paid compensation by the restaurant because he broke his leg when he slipped on a wet floor.*
- 15.8 overtime (n)**
extra working hours ❖ υπερωρία
► *He's doing overtime, so he won't leave the office until 7 pm.*

Exercise D page 190

- 15.9 misbehave (v)**
behave badly ❖ φέρομαι απρεπώς
► *The child misbehaved at the party and his mother was very angry with him.*
- 15.10 conscientiously (adv)**
working hard and taking care to do things well
❖ ευσυνείδητα ► *He conscientiously put the litter from his picnic into the bin.*

Exercise E page 190

- 15.11 debate (n)**
organised discussion ❖ δημόσια συζήτηση
► *The politicians took part in a televised debate where they discussed their views on the economy.*

Exercise F page 191

- 15.12 introduce yourself (v)**
tell sb your name when you meet for the first time ❖ συστήνομαι ► *The new teacher introduced himself to the students.*
- 15.13 prejudice (n)**
negative opinion made about sth without enough knowledge ❖ προκατάληψη
► *Prejudice against people because of the colour of their skin is still a problem in American society.*

FCE IN ACTION page 192

- 15.14 sincerity (n)**
honesty ❖ ειλικρίνεια ► *I appreciate your sincerity, so thank you for telling me the truth.*
- 15.15 be on bad terms (expr)**
not feel friendly towards ❖ έχω κακές σχέσεις με ► *They have been on bad terms ever since she lied to him.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 193

- 15.16 turn up (phr v)**
arrive unexpectedly ❖ εμφανίζομαι ξαφνικά
► *Mark turned up at my flat yesterday. I was very surprised because I didn't know he was in town.*
- 15.17 irritated (adj)**
annoyed ❖ ενοχλημένος, εκνευρισμένος
► *She was irritated by the way he kept interrupting her.*
- 15.18 chew (v)**
bite with your teeth ❖ μασώ ► *I can't chew this steak – it's too tough.*
- 15.19 corridor (n)**
passage in a train or building ❖ διάδρομος
► *His office is at the end of the corridor next to the lift.*
- 15.20 expel (v)**
officially force sb to leave (a place, school, room, etc) ❖ αποβάλλω
► *He was expelled from school again. It's the third school that has thrown him out.*

Behaviour

VOCABULARY IN ACTION pages 194-196

Exercise A page 194

- 15.21 compel (v)**
force sb to do sth ❖ αναγκάζω, υποχρεώνω
► *We were compelled to wear school uniform even though we all hated it.*
- 15.22 compromise (v)**
change an opinion or demand in order to reach an agreement ❖ συμβιβάζομαι ► *You can't always get your own way – sometimes you have to compromise.*
- 15.23 impose (v)**
force a rule on sb ❖ επιβάλλω ► *A parking time limit has been imposed outside the train station, so you can only stop here for ten minutes.*
- 15.24 justify (v)**
give a reason for sth ❖ δικαιολογώ, αιτιολογώ
► *She tried to justify her rudeness by saying she didn't speak English very well.*
- 15.25 overreact (v)**
react in an extreme way ❖ υπερβάλλω
► *I think you overreacted when you got scared of my dog. He's actually very gentle.*
- 15.26 verify (v)**
check or prove sth is true ❖ βεβαιώνω, επαληθεύω ► *The police officer asked to see my driving licence to verify my age.*
- 15.27 adopt (v)**
take sb else's child into your home as your own ❖ υιοθετώ ► *He was adopted by his aunt after his parents died in a car accident.*
- 15.28 biological mother (n)**
woman who gives birth to you ❖ βιολογική μητέρα ► *He never knew his biological mother because he was adopted as a baby.*
- 15.29 ban (n)**
official order that sth is not allowed ❖ απαγόρευση ► *There's a ban on smoking in the airport, so you must extinguish your cigarette.*

Exercise B page 194

- 15.30 in brief (expr)**
short and quickly ❖ συνοπτικά, εν συντομία
► *He told the students in brief how to write an essay, but explained that there were more details in their books.*
- 15.31 concise (adj)**
short and clear ❖ σύντομος και σαφής ► *Please write a concise conclusion. A short paragraph is enough.*
- 15.32 flexible (adj)**
able to bend easily ❖ ευλύγιστος ► *This plastic ruler is flexible, but I can't bend the metal one.*
- 15.33 reckless (adj)**
very careless ❖ ριψοκίνδυνος, απερισκεπτος
► *I'm terrified of your reckless driving!*

- 15.34 optimistic (adj)**
being positive about the future
❖ αισιόδοξος ► *He's optimistic about his results because he knows he did well in the exams.*

- 15.35 complicated (adj)**
difficult, not at all simple ❖ περιπλοκος
► *I don't understand these complicated instructions.*

- 15.36 widespread (adj)**
affecting many people or a large place
❖ ευρέως διαδεδομένος
► *There was widespread panic across the region because of the earthquake.*

- 15.37 inferior (adj)**
not as good as sb/sth else ❖ υποδεέστερος, κατώτερος ► *This canned fruit is of inferior quality to fresh fruit.*

- 15.38 superior (adj)**
better than sb/sth else ❖ ανώτερος
► *She thinks she's superior to us just because she drives an expensive car.*

Exercise C page 194

- 15.39 restrain (v)**
stop sb by force ❖ συγκρατώ ► *The police officer had to restrain the angry criminal by cuffing his hands.*

- 15.40 jump the queue (expr)**
go to the front of a queue when you should wait your turn ❖ περνά μπροστά στην ουρά κλέβοντας τη σειρά των άλλων
► *Nothing annoys me more than people who jump queues – they can wait along with everyone else!*

- 15.41 eject (v)**
come out of a machine ❖ εξαγωγή
► *The CD player won't eject my CD. It's stuck inside it.*

- 15.42 confine (v)**
close sb in a place ❖ περιορίζω
► *The prisoners are confined to their cells for most of the day, only leaving for meals and exercise.*

- 15.43 devote (v)**
give all your time, love, effort, etc to sb/sth ❖ αφιερώνω, διαθέτω ► *He devotes a lot of time to his children because he loves being with them.*

- 15.44 conform (v)**
behave in a way that is expected by most people ❖ συμμορφώνομαι, συμβιβάζομαι
► *She is expected to conform and to get married and have children.*

- 15.45 regulation (n)**
rule ❖ κανονισμός ► *College regulations state that all assignments must be handed in on time.*

Exercise D **page 195**

- 15.46 etiquette (n)**
unwritten rules which govern correct behaviour and manners ❖ κανόνες καλής συμπεριφοράς, εθιμοτυπία ► *The rules of etiquette say that you should always serve your guests before yourself.*
- 15.47 gesture (n)**
action, often a kind one ❖ χειρονομία
► *Sending her flowers was a nice gesture.*
- 15.48 handle (v)**
cope with ❖ χειρίζομαι
► *He's very patient, so I'm sure he can handle a class of five-year-olds.*
- 15.49 discipline (n)**
the ability to control your own behaviour (eg by working hard or not eating unhealthy foods) ❖ πειθαρχία ► *It takes a lot of discipline to get up at 6 in the morning and train for two hours before school.*

Exercise E **page 195**

- 15.50 cut in (phr v)**
interrupt ❖ διακόπτω ► *I'm sorry to cut in, but we've only got a minute left on the show so we have to stop there.*
- 15.51 rule out (phr v)**
not include ❖ αποκλείω ► *The police have ruled out the possibility that this was an accident because they have evidence it was murder.*
- 15.52 run over (phr v)**
hit with a vehicle ❖ πατώ, κτυπώ
► *He ran over a cat with his car and he feels terrible.*
- 15.53 set aside (phr v)**
save sth for future use ❖ βάζω στην άκρη
► *She's set aside some money to pay for her wedding.*
- 15.54 stand up for (phr v)**
support ❖ υπερασπιζομαι
► *We stood up for Joe because we believed he was innocent.*
- 15.55 stir up (phr v)**
cause trouble ❖ προκαλώ προβλήματα, ανακινώ ► *He stirred up trouble with the press again when he shouted at a journalist.*
- 15.56 pedestrian crossing (n)**
place where people walking can cross the road ❖ διάβαση πεζών ► *It's safer to cross the road at the pedestrian crossing because cars have to stop at the red light.*

Exercise F **page 196**

- 15.57 compensate (v)**
give money to sb because they have been injured, insulted, etc
❖ αποζημιώνω, επανορθώνω
► *The company had to compensate the passengers after their flight was cancelled – they will refund the full cost of the tickets.*
- 15.58 compensatory (adj)**
meant to make up for a bad situation
❖ αποζημιωτικός ► *He received two compensatory salaries when he lost his job.*

- 15.59 familiarise (v)**
learn sth new and get to know it well
❖ εξοικειώνω ► *He familiarised himself with the company's background so he knew what to talk about in the interview.*
- 15.60 familiarity (n)**
knowing sth well ❖ εξοικείωση, οικειότητα
► *His familiarity with the law helped him in the court case.*
- 15.61 infrequency (n)**
the fact that sth doesn't often happen
❖ σπανιότητα ► *She was upset by the growing infrequency of his visits. In the end, he stopped visiting completely.*
- 15.62 maximise (v)**
make sth larger or more important
❖ μεγιστοποιώ ► *You should maximise the window to fill the whole computer screen, so you can read the page more easily.*
- 15.63 maximum (n)**
largest amount, number, etc of sth ❖ μέγιστο, ανώτατο, μάξιμουμ ► *The maximum number of bags you can take onto the plane is two.*
- 15.64 minimise (v)**
make less or fewer ❖ ελαχιστοποιώ ► *To minimise the risk of accidents on the road, drivers should not exceed the speed limit.*
- 15.65 minimum (n)**
smallest amount, number, etc of sth
❖ ελάχιστο, μίνιμουμ ► *The minimum age for obtaining a driving licence in 18 in this country.*
- 15.66 willingness (n)**
wanting to do sth ❖ προθυμία ► *He showed a willingness to help, so I asked him to wash the dishes.*

Exercise G **page 196**

- 15.67 furious (adj)**
very angry ❖ έξαλλος ► *I'm furious with Larry because he broke the screen on my iPhone and he didn't even apologise.*
- 15.68 remark (n)**
comment ❖ σχόλιο ► *She made a remark about his weight, which he thought was a rude thing to do.*
- 15.69 tension (n)**
bad feeling causing worry or stress ❖ ένταση
► *There was a lot of tension between the couple because they had argued about money.*
- 15.70 annoyance (n)**
irritation ❖ ενόχληση ► *The teacher's annoyance was understandable; nobody had studied for the test.*

FCE IN ACTION **page 197**

- 15.71 thereby (adv)**
as a result ❖ επομένως, κατ' αυτό τον τρόπο
► *He gained 84% of the marks, thereby gaining an 'A' grade.*
- 15.72 link (n)**
connection ❖ σύνδεσμος, σχέση ► *The police believe there is a connection between the two crimes, so they are therefore looking for one criminal.*

- 15.73 in a nutshell (expr)**
in a few words ❖ με λίγα λόγια ► *I could explain for hours. But in a nutshell, I'm moving to America.*
- 15.74 run through (phr v)**
quickly explain, read, do, etc sth ❖ εξηγώ, εξετάζω κλπ, στα γρήγορα ► *Let's run through that scene one more time, shall we?*
- 15.75 make out (phr v)**
be able to see ❖ διακρίνω ► *It was so dark in the room that I couldn't make anything out.*
- 15.76 devotion (n)**
love, loyalty ❖ αφοσίωση ► *The athlete thanked his family for their devotion.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 198

- 15.77 changeable (adj)**
which tends to change often or quickly ❖ άστατος, ευμετάβλητος ► *They say the weather is going to be changeable today so we'd better take warm clothes as well as sun cream.*
- 15.78 fed up (adj)**
tired of ❖ έχω βαρεθεί ► *I'm fed up with studying all the time. I need a break.*
- 15.79 norm (n)**
usual behaviour ❖ κανόνας ► *Shaking hands to greet someone is a business norm in the UK. Kissing is not so common.*

Review 5

FCE PART 1 page 200

- 15.80 lay (v)**
produce an egg ❖ γεννώ (αυγό) ► *Our hens lay eggs every day.*

FCE PART 2 page 200

- 15.81 reunite (v)**
get back together ❖ ξανασμιγώ ► *The friends reunited after not seeing each other for over twenty years.*
- 15.82 venue (n)**
place where an event happens ❖ χώρος, τοποθεσία ► *The venue for the concert is the Olympic Stadium.*

FCE PART 3 page 201

- 15.83 cultivate (v)**
make sth develop ❖ καλλιεργώ ► *He tried to cultivate a good relationship with his colleagues.*

ECCE IN ACTION page 202

- 15.84 medication (n)**
medicine ❖ φαρμακευτική αγωγή
► *The only medication he takes for headaches are these painkillers.*
- 15.85 ceremony (n)**
event to mark sth special ❖ τελετή
► *The wedding ceremony took place in church.*
- 15.86 pass away (phr v)**
die ❖ πεθαίνω
► *Sadly, Grandma passed away yesterday, but she did live to the grand old age of 94.*
- 15.87 crystal clear (adj)**
very clear ❖ πεντακάθαρος, ξεκάθαρος
► *He washed the windows until they were crystal clear.*

Alphabetical Word List

An alphabetical word list of all the words that appear in the glossary follows. The number next to each entry shows where the word appears. If there is more than one number, it means that the word appears more than once, sometimes with a different meaning. We use the abbreviations **sb** for somebody and **sth** for something.

- A**
a cross between 12.86
a great deal 12.33
a living 1.277
a must 11.29
a shoulder to cry on 13.23
a stone's throw 11.77
abandon 13.35
abolish 15.6
abroad 1.130
absolutely 1.55
accent 1.260
accept 2.129
acceptable 2.130
access 7.19
accommodation 4.61
accompany 7.38
accomplishment 9.98
according to 1.136
accurately 13.17
accusation 9.53
accuse 6.42
ace 12.30
ache 3.111
acre 9.109
act 2.85
action 1.3
active 8.40
adapt 14.9
adaptability 14.69
adaptation 14.68
adaptive 14.70
adequate 8.37
administrative 13.94
admission 7.9
admit 9.1
adopt 3.132, 15.27
adore 1.50
advance 11.97
advancement 5.92
adverse 8.60
advertisement 1.238
advertising 1.100
advisor 3.20
affection 1.178
affordable 10.64
agent 9.46
agree 1.57
ahead 1.320
aid 5.74
air fare 4.107
airline 4.106
alarm 2.4
alert 8.94
alike 2.64
alive 2.126
allergen 14.44
allergy 3.44
allowance 6.17
already 1.89
alteration 8.135
alternative 3.101
amateur 12.78
amateur dramatic society 7.68
amount 3.129
amphibian 14.48
ancestor 13.96
ancient 13.8
anniversary 4.56
announce 6.114
annoy 1.200
annoyance 15.70
annoyed 2.132
annoying 1.25
annually 8.57
anonymous 13.85
ant 14.104
anticipate 5.25
anxiety 3.74
anxious 2.153
apart from 1.171
apologetic 10.55
apologise 5.15
appalling 6.63
apparently 1.166
appeal 4.94
appealing 4.95
applaud 6.121
application 1.271
apply 1.79
appointment 1.78
appreciate 1.110
appreciated 7.73
appreciative 7.72
approach 1.122, 7.81
approval 9.99
approximately 3.14
arena 12.44
argumentative 13.45
arrange 1.237
arrangement 1.23
arrogant 13.50
arson 9.43
as opposed to 8.125
as/so long as 8.6
ash 4.46
ashamed 6.90
asking price 11.35
assembly 13.101
assignment 3.41
assistance 9.113
assistant 1.235
associate 13.73
association 13.29
assume 12.28
assumption 5.1
astonished 10.58
astonishing 10.57
astonishment 10.56
at a loss for words 12.73
at all costs 12.72
at present 1.36
at your disposal 14.23
at your fingertips 2.149
attachment 11.46
attempt 8.35
attend 6.31
attic 11.26
attitude 8.38
attract 1.192
attractive 4.96
attribute 12.29
audience 2.61
audition 6.41
author 2.23
availability 4.52
average 3.138
aviary 14.27
avoid 3.107
await 5.86
award 1.160
aware 1.129
awful 3.17
- B**
back onto 11.31
back out of 11.66
back then 2.13
backgammon 12.76
background 2.12
back-stage 7.20
baggage 4.8
ban 15.29
bank clerk 10.26
bar 4.11
barely 2.20
bargain 10.28
basement 2.46
basket 4.12
bat 14.91
be about to 3.9
be concerned 12.39
be cut out 7.60
be due to 3.11
be familiar with 12.26
be fond of 2.103
be guilty of 9.13
be in charge of 7.15
be made up of 13.38
be on bad terms 15.15
be on the point of 3.10
be on the verge of 3.7
be rich in 3.102
be sb's fault 10.15
be situated 8.41
be to blame 8.53
be worth 4.53
bear in mind 12.20
beat 10.75
become 1.128
bee 14.92
beforehand 10.82
beg 10.4
behaviour 2.71
behind bars 9.83
belong to 1.41
belongings 10.23
bend 12.91
benefit 1.149
benefit 3.97
betray 13.52
betrayal 13.53
beware 10.37
biodiversity 14.16
biological mother 15.28
bitter 14.95
blackbird 14.89
blackmail 9.4
blame 10.1
blend in 4.41
block 2.7
blockbuster 1.213
blow the whistle on sth 12.81
board 2.26
boarding pass 4.93
bond 3.124
book 2.76
border 4.88
borrow 1.199
boundary 8.148
bowling alley 12.47
box office 6.60
bracelet 12.13
brainstorm 6.116
branch 10.9
break 1.107
break down 2.106, 4.121
break in 9.68
break off 13.65
break out 11.64
break out of 9.69
break up 2.107
breakthrough 5.35
breathtaking 4.47
breed 1.167
bright side 13.72
bring about 6.93
bring up 2.108
broadcast 1.184
brochure 2.81
Bronze Age 7.90
browse 5.48
bump into 2.8
bungalow 11.39
burglar 2.18
burgle 9.41
bury 4.45
bustling 11.76
button 8.64
by force 9.76
- C**
calculator 1.144
call by 13.66
call for 6.94
call off 12.56
campsite 1.101
campus 2.62
can't bear 11.16
can't stand 2.101
cancellation 2.27
candidate 1.219
cap 8.74
capable 5.81
captive 14.102
captivity 14.58
capture 6.9
car boot sale 12.97
caravan 4.7
care 1.51
career 1.220
careful 1.205
careless 2.156
carry off 14.62
carry out 5.67
carton 4.13
case 5.42, 9.12
case dismissed 9.32
cash 10.10
cast 6.5
casually 9.9
casualty 14.3
catch on 5.68
catering 10.19
caterpillar 14.56
cattle 14.54
caution 12.24
celebrity 1.194
cell 9.96
censor 6.67
censorship 6.59
ceremony 15.85
certainty 5.12
certificate 1.221
challenge 11.11
changeable 15.77
changing room 10.17
charge 7.101, 9.84
charger 5.31
charitable 13.33
charity 4.58
charter flight 4.108
chat 1.86
cheat 1.326
cheque 10.50
chew 15.18
chief 13.37
childhood 2.119
choice 1.272
choreographer 7.59
circulate 6.65
civilisation 13.30
claim 3.73
clap 7.67
clear out 11.28
clear up 8.118
climate change 7.35
clue 9.35
coach 1.29, 4.31
coast 4.24
coastguard 8.17
collapse 6.110
colleague 1.104
college 1.95
column 7.103
combat 13.75
combine 5.51
come back 1.87
come down with 3.78
come on 7.61
come out 1.159
come round 3.75
come true 2.45
come up 8.119
comedian 7.12
command 8.1
commentary 1.15
commentator 6.44
commercial break 6.55
commit 9.5
committee 13.13
common 1.147
common practice 8.114
communal 11.34
communicative 6.70
community centre 13.25
commute 1.4
company 1.80
compass 8.25
compel 15.21
compensate 15.57
compensation 15.7
compensatory 15.58
compete 1.191
competent 7.33
complaint 1.273
completed 2.1
complex 10.78
complicated 15.35
composer 6.23
comprehensive 1.328
compromise 15.22
compulsory 1.264
concentrate 1.318
concert 1.195
concession 12.2
concierge 11.92
concise 15.31
concrete 11.42
condition 3.12
conduct 3.126
conductor 7.53
conference 3.6
confess 9.6
confession 9.95
confide 2.75
confide in 13.20
confident 2.16
confidential 5.19
confine 15.42
confirm 2.144
confirmation 3.34
confirmed 4.97
conform 15.44
confront 15.4
confuse 5.98
connect 11.80
connected 1.257
connecting 11.81
conscientiously 15.10
consciousness 3.84
consecutive 6.104
consequence 8.23
consequently 12.11
conservation 8.69
conserve 8.46
consider 1.58
considerably 8.147
considerate 13.48
consist of 4.67
consume 8.101
consumerism 10.27
consumption 8.102
contact 1.250
contain 4.84, 9.93
contender 7.92
contest 1.182
continuously 1.28
contract 1.203
contrast 12.1
contribute 1.255
contribution 7.51
control 1.284
controversial 6.64
convenient 7.7
convention 8.141
conversion 5.93, 11.48
convert 5.80
converted 11.83
convertible 11.82
convince 11.12
convincing 6.3
cooperate 9.11
cooperation 9.54
cooperative 9.55
corner shop 2.51
correspondent 6.111
corridor 15.19
cosmopolitan 11.100
cost 1.71
cosy 10.73
cottage 11.75
coughing 3.28
count sb in 12.57
course 12.42
court 12.41
courtroom drama 9.89
courtyard 4.40
cover 6.38
crack 5.43
cream 3.45
creep 9.22
crew 6.46
critic 6.68
critical 6.69
criticism 5.13
crossing 4.87
cruelty 2.39
cruise line 1.232
crystal clear 15.87
cub 14.98
cul de sac 11.30
cultivate 15.83
curator 7.14
cure 3.8
curious 13.47
current 8.84, 12.96
curve 12.92
cut down 5.95
cut down on 3.76
cut in 15.50
cut off 5.69
cut out 5.97
cut up 5.96
CV 1.228
- D**
daily 1.177
daisy 14.93
dare 11.13
day by day 1.135
deadline 6.58
deal 4.57
deal with 1.317

debate 15.11
 deceive 9.78
 decent 3.134
 decide 1.208
 decision 1.274
 decline 12.36
 decorate 7.34
 dedicate 7.23
 dedicated 12.55
 deep 11.38
 deer 14.67
 definitely 1.120
 degree 1.239, 7.3
 delay 4.82
 deliberate 13.80
 delicacy 10.74
 delicious 2.53
 delighted 11.7
 demand 10.6
 demanding 2.102
 demolish 11.69
 demonstrate 3.120
 demonstrative 14.100
 denial 9.56
 deny 9.40
 depart 1.12
 department store 10.47
 departure 4.111
 departure lounge 2.25
 depend 1.329
 depict 1.117
 deposit 10.67
 depressed 13.19
 describe 1.39
 deserve 1.207
 destination 4.18
 destructive 8.127
 detached 11.70
 detain 9.25
 detection 1.172
 determined 13.1
 devastating 8.11
 develop 1.155
 developing 11.84
 devote 15.43
 devotion 15.76
 die out 14.63
 differ 4.115
 digest 3.98
 digital camera 1.146
 diploma 1.240
 disappoint 2.118
 disaster 8.86
 disastrous 8.42
 discipline 15.49
 disconnected 5.73
 discouragement 10.2
 discuss 2.66
 disembark 4.81
 dish 5.105
 dishonest 2.70
 disobedience 14.84
 disobey 14.82
 dispose 5.94
 disqualification 13.36
 disqualify 12.31
 dissatisfied 1.322
 dissertation 3.15
 distinguish 11.65
 distraction 9.14
 distress 13.84
 distribute 6.13
 district 11.78
 disturb the peace 9.27
 diverse 14.96
 dizzy 3.86
 do up 11.67
 donate 6.37
 doping 12.82
 double-decker 7.27
 doubles 12.40
 doubt 1.59, 2.63
 downpour 8.95
 dramatically 7.88
 draw 12.54
 drawer 11.54
 drive 1.18
 drought 8.66
 drown 8.16
 drug 2.42
 dump 8.44
 duration 1.85
 dusk 14.4
 dust 14.45
 duty 2.88
E
 eager 1.321
 earn 1.102
 ease 7.55
 east 1.8
 easy-going 7.6
 eco-friendly 11.79
 edit 5.44
 edition 6.50
 editor 6.49
 effect 1.83
 effective 3.63
 efficient 4.112
 effort 1.275
 eject 15.41
 elderly 13.39
 eliminate 12.63
 embarrassed 2.69
 emerge 4.129
 emergency 8.63
 emission 8.104
 emit 8.103
 emotion 1.49
 emotional 13.41
 emphasise 1.84
 employer 1.241
 employment 1.218
 enable 11.14
 encounter 13.79
 encourage 1.105
 endangered 4.4
 endure 2.37
 engagement 13.71
 enhance 3.68
 enjoy oneself 1.113
 enjoyable 4.99
 enjoyment 4.98
 enormous 4.104
 ensure 4.118
 entertainer 6.71
 entertaining 6.72
 entrepreneur 5.83
 environment 1.127
 epidemic 3.27
 equal 1.72
 era 6.108
 erase 8.145
 erode 8.146
 erosion 8.76
 eruption 4.44
 escape 1.311
 essential 3.112
 essential oil 3.70
 estate agent 11.19
 etiquette 15.46
 event 6.27
 evidence 3.72
 evolution 14.71
 evolutionary 14.73
 evolve 14.29
 evolving 14.72
 exceed 7.36
 excel 11.95
 exceptional 7.94
 excess 14.74
 excessive 14.75
 exchange 10.81
 excitedly 1.215
 exclude 13.54
 exclusion 13.55
 exclusively 4.37
 excursion 1.214
 excuse 1.276
 exercise 12.23
 exhaust 3.52
 exhausted 1.97, 3.53
 exhausting 3.54
 exhaustion 3.51
 exhibit 7.40
 exhibition 5.9
 expect 1.60
 expectant 7.74
 expectation 7.69
 expel 15.20
 experience 1.227
 experiment 2.58
 expert 5.36
 explain 1.141
 explode 4.128
 exploit 6.86
 exploration 5.53
 exploratory 5.54
 expose 7.4
 exposure 6.28
 expressively 7.2
 extend 3.32
 extension 11.47
 external 5.18
 extinct 3.16
 extinction 14.59
 extinguish 8.153
 extra 7.56
 extract 7.91
 extraordinary 4.42
 extremely 1.316
F
 face 11.8
 face to face 1.132
 facilities 9.16
 fact 1.5
 faint 3.82
 fair 2.84
 fall back on 6.95
 fall out 2.110
 fall through 2.109
 falsely 9.24
 fame 1.188
 familiarise 15.59
 familiarity 15.60
 famine 8.96
 fan 1.158
 fancy 11.9
 faraway 4.62
 fascinating 7.1
 fatal 8.55
 faulty 10.38
 fauna 14.21
 favour 1.288
 fear 1.52
 feather 14.94
 fed up 15.78
 fee 4.125
 fence 5.33
 figure 8.58
 figure skating 12.45
 fill in 1.291
 finalise 6.122
 financial 12.67
 find out 1.138
 fire brigade 11.63
 fired 1.262
 firm 10.83
 fitting 12.102
 flat tyre 4.50
 flea market 10.24
 flexible 15.32
 flight 1.96
 flight attendant 4.1
 flock 6.21
 flood 5.21
 flora 14.22
 floral 10.49
 flourish 14.30
 flow 8.140
 flu 3.18
 fluent 1.267
 fly 14.103
 focus 1.150
 fog 2.80
 fondness 2.127
 fool 9.80
 footpath 11.45
 footwear 14.17
 for the time being 1.319
 forbidden 5.17
 foreign 1.226
 forever 1.27
 forget 1.61
 form 1.133
 form 1.292
 fort 4.35
 fortune 1.75
 fossil fuel 8.115
 found 13.91
 fountain 6.34
 frame 8.144
 fraud 9.44
 free of charge 7.22
 frequency 8.30
 frequently 1.126
 frustrating 9.2
 full-board 4.63
 fumes 8.134
 function 3.71
 fund 11.56
 furious 15.67
 furnish 11.85
 furnished 4.116, 11.86
G
 gadget 9.15
 gain 3.118, 8.43
 gap 10.84
 garment 10.13
 gather 12.98
 gender 13.7
 generate 8.126
 generous 1.233
 genre 6.112
 gentle 1.168
 geothermal 8.78
 gesture 15.47
 get along 12.35
 get away with 1.295
 get back 4.74
 get back at 9.70
 get by 1.296
 get into 1.330
 get off 1.327
 get on 1.297, 4.75
 get out of 6.96
 get over 1.298
 get rid of 5.50
 get round to 1.299
 get the hang of sth 12.88
 get through 1.334
 get to 1.333
 get together 1.300
 get up 1.332
 gifted 7.93
 give in 13.67
 give it a shot 2.48
 give out 10.40
 give sb the boot 12.79
 give the game away 12.80
 give up 3.77
 give yourself up 9.71
 glacier 8.32
 glad 1.179
 glimpse 6.120
 global warming 8.28
 globe 4.60
 glossy 6.7
 go down with 3.30
 go for 14.64
 go in for 12.58
 go off 3.79, 9.104
 go on 1.187
 go through 3.80
 go with 10.39
 go without 14.65
 golden age 7.24
 gossip 13.82
 grab 2.5
 gracefully 7.54
 graduate 1.222
 grateful 13.51
 greenhouse effect 8.87
 greenhouse gas 8.124
 groom 13.2
 ground 12.89
 grow up 2.111
 guarantee 10.29
 guarded 9.92
 guest 2.10
 gun dog 1.164
H
 habit 1.26
 habitat 8.85
 habitual 1.2
 hack into 9.65
 haggle 10.30
 half-board 4.73
 hall of residence 1.99
 hand down 2.112
 hand in 1.293
 handicraft 10.72
 handkerchief 3.66
 handle 15.48
 hang around 13.68
 hardly 2.21
 hardly ever 1.34
 harm 1.289
 harmful 8.113
 harsh 9.67
 hatch 14.31
 have the final say 14.6
 hay fever 14.43
 hazard 8.54
 head for 14.38
 headline 6.61
 heal 3.69
 heart disease 3.93
 heatwave 8.97
 heavy 5.16
 hence 8.131
 herbal 3.117
 herd 8.123
 hereby 7.105
 hesitant 6.74
 hesitate 4.119
 hesitation 6.73
 high blood pressure 3.89
 high temperature 3.29
 highlight 6.53
 hijacker 9.45
 hiking 11.1
 hire 1.269
 hive 14.42
 hold 1.181
 hold out 12.59
 honest 2.91
 horror film 1.202
 host 7.26
 hostage 9.47
 hostile 13.81
 household appliance 10.53
 housewarming 15.3
 human race 8.117
 humidity 8.98
 humiliate 13.83
 hurricane 8.29
 hurry up 1.119
 hurt 2.19
 hut 4.68
 hypermarket 10.79
I
 iceberg 8.31
 ice-rink 6.48
 identical 6.123
 identifiable 9.60
 identification 9.59
 identify 9.58
 identity 2.151
 ignorance 13.56
 ignorant 13.57
 ignore 13.87
 illuminated 8.83
 illustrator 7.48
 imagine 1.62
 imitate 13.99
 immediately 1.197
 impact 5.37
 impatient 2.157
 implement 6.118
 imply 6.113
 impose 15.23
 imposing 4.124
 impress 4.100
 impressed 4.102
 impression 1.256
 impressive 4.101
 imprisonment 9.82
 improve 1.324
 in a nutshell 15.73
 in advance 7.89
 in brief 15.30
 in case 8.9
 in debt 9.87
 in moderation 3.85
 in private 5.28
 in progress 1.17
 in stock 10.51
 in tandem 1.121
 in the vicinity 11.91
 in touch 1.162
 inauguration 7.41
 incentive 5.101
 incident 9.66
 include 1.153
 increase 1.134
 incredible 1.157
 indecision 2.133
 indecisive 2.134
 indefinite 1.82
 indication 8.137
 indigestion 3.94
 indoor 11.71
 indulge 4.70
 industry 3.33
 inexperienced 12.5
 infection 3.46
 infectious 3.60
 inferior 15.37
 inflamed 6.109
 influence 6.75
 influential 6.76
 informative 4.103
 infrequency 15.61
 ingredient 2.52
 inhabitant 8.24
 initially 12.87
 injection 3.47
 injury 6.88
 insect repellent 14.35
 insert 4.91
 insight 5.76
 insignificance 7.77
 insist 6.87
 inspection 6.106
 inspector 7.104
 inspiration 12.64
 inspirational 2.43
 inspiring 12.65
 install 8.18
 installation 8.105
 instalment 10.8
 instinctively 14.37
 institution 6.119
 instruct 10.5
 instrumental 7.18
 insulate 11.62
 insult 9.107
 insurance 9.108
 integration 13.95
 intensive 1.258
 intention 3.5
 interactive whiteboard 1.145
 interested 1.111
 interfere 13.78
 interference 7.106
 interior 11.72
 internal 11.98
 international 1.190
 interrupt 2.6
 interval 7.47
 intervene 11.96
 interview 1.229
 intimidate 13.77
 intricate 14.41
 introduce yourself 15.12
 intrude 13.58
 intruder 13.60
 intrusion 13.59
 intrusive 13.61
 invade sb's privacy 6.101
 invent 5.55
 inventive 5.56
 inversion 5.103
 invest 5.102
 investigate 6.22
 investigation 9.36
 invincible 12.95
 invite 1.212
 involve 1.123
 iron 3.96
 irreplaceable 7.79
 irrigation 8.77
 irritated 15.17
 isolated 11.99

issue 5.30
 IT department 5.24
 it hit me 2.47
 it remains to be seen 1.325
 it's (not) worth 11.5
 it's a shame 1.331
 it's no good 11.4
 it's no use 11.3
 it's pointless 11.2
 item 10.33
 itinerary 4.109

J
 jail 9.97
 jar 4.14
 jealous 2.100
 jellyfish 4.114
 jewellery 2.60
 join 1.108
 joke 1.14
 joy 13.18
 judge 3.42, 9.28
 judgment 2.90
 judgmental 13.63
 jump the queue 15.40
 jury 9.90
 just 1.90
 justifiable 6.79
 justification 6.78
 justify 6.77

K
 keen 1.137
 keep at 6.97
 keep fit 2.56
 keep out 14.66
 keep up with 5.71
 keep your fingers crossed 5.89
 kennel 14.20
 kidnapping 9.39
 knock out 12.60

L
 laboratory technician 1.216
 lack 3.24
 landlord 11.20
 landslide 8.91
 lane 14.53
 lap 12.75
 lately 1.91
 launch 6.32
 law of nature 1.6
 lawn 13.28
 lay 15.80
 lead 6.8, 13.6
 leaflet 6.12
 leafy 11.43
 leave on 8.120
 leave out 8.154
 lecturer 1.254
 leggings 10.80
 leisurely 4.71
 lend 5.4
 let down 2.113
 let off 9.72
 level 8.72
 librarian 10.25
 lid 8.73
 lifeguard 4.20
 lifesaver 3.114
 lightning 8.80
 limited 4.51
 lines 7.46
 link 15.72
 liquid 3.104
 literature 7.52
 litter 8.15
 live on 10.41
 live through 8.121
 live up to 7.62
 loaf 4.16
 loan 10.48
 local 1.112
 local council 9.18
 located 4.36
 lock 5.22
 loft 12.100
 logically 2.86
 loiter 13.70

look after 2.120
 look back on 2.121
 look down on 2.122
 look forward to 1.196
 look into 5.14
 look out (onto) 11.49
 look out for 2.125
 look over 4.105
 look to 2.123
 look up 5.72
 look up to 2.124
 looks 2.117
 lose your temper 13.93
 lotion 3.48
 low 1.180
 luxurious 4.28

M
 magnificent 4.34
 mainly 1.161
 maintain 6.115, 13.43
 maintenance 11.50
 major 12.18
 majority 3.127
 make it 1.106
 make out 10.42, 15.75
 make sb redundant 1.280
 make up 13.15
 make up one's mind 1.281
 mammal 8.56
 mankind 8.116
 manner 13.74
 manor house 11.57
 mansion 11.17
 marble 7.49
 marine 8.52
 martial arts 3.39
 massive 8.39
 masterclass 7.96
 mastermind 7.95
 masterpiece 7.42
 match 4.6, 10.16
 matter 1.53
 mature 2.73
 maximise 15.62
 maximum 15.63
 meaningful 6.52
 measure 1.73
 media 1.193
 medical 3.21
 medication 15.84
 medicinal 3.91
 meet 1.77
 melt 8.34
 mend 4.49
 mental state 1.56
 mention 2.24
 midnight 2.17
 migrant 14.76
 migrate 14.32
 migratory 14.77
 mind 1.63
 mind your own business 13.46
 mineral 3.128
 minimise 15.64
 minimum 15.65
 minor 9.105
 misbehave 15.9
 miss out 12.61
 missing 2.31
 mistake sb for 6.92
 mixture 3.106
 modernise 11.36
 modify 3.122
 monument 4.33
 mortgage 11.55
 mosquito 14.36
 mother tongue 1.125
 motivate 3.123
 motivating 14.79
 motivation 14.78
 motive 9.29
 mountain range 4.3

mug 9.26
 multinational 9.64
 mutual 1.170

N
 narrative 1.13
 nasty 3.36
 native speaker 1.223
 natural 1.151
 natural resource 8.47
 nature 1.175
 navigate 14.80
 navigational 14.81
 necessity 5.10
 necklace 10.22
 nervous 5.32
 net 8.45
 network 5.38
 nevertheless 12.4
 news 4.9
 newsagent's 9.3
 newscaster 6.18
 niece 7.32
 nominate 6.33
 nomination 6.80
 nominee 6.81
 norm 15.79
 normally 1.30
 notice 1.46, 5.57
 noticeable 5.58
 novelist 6.24
 nuclear 8.79
 numerous 6.29
 nut 3.110
 nutrition 3.55
 nutritious 3.56

O
 obedience 14.83
 obedient 14.85
 obey 14.18
 obligation 5.5
 observant 5.61
 observe 5.59, 9.21
 observer 5.60
 obtain 1.248
 occasionally 1.31
 occur 5.62
 occurrence 5.63
 odd 5.99
 offence 2.136, 9.48
 offend 2.135
 offender 11.24
 offensive 2.137
 offer 2.41
 officially 3.31
 off-piste 12.22
 old-fashioned 13.12
 omit 7.16
 on a daily basis 9.10
 on a placement 7.100
 on account of 12.7
 on board 3.19
 on call 7.97
 on condition that 8.7
 on display 7.45
 on duty 9.81
 on end 7.30
 on impulse 10.54
 on location 7.99
 on no account 15.1
 on record 9.85
 on show 7.98
 once 1.92
 operate 8.49
 operation 3.37
 opponent 1.16
 opportunity 1.323
 opt for 3.100
 optimistic 15.34
 optional 1.265
 ordinary 7.28
 organic 8.71
 organise 1.76
 origin 8.136
 originally 1.165
 orphanage 13.31
 otherwise 8.10

out of breath 12.70
 out of practice 12.69
 out of the question 12.71
 out of tune 7.82
 outburst 6.66
 outcome 5.6
 outfit 10.76
 outgoing 13.97
 outskirts 11.52
 outspoken 13.40
 overcast 8.142
 overcrowded 10.77
 overestimated 8.149
 overlook 11.61
 overnight 3.130
 overpopulation 8.108
 overreact 15.25
 overseen 8.151
 overspend 9.86
 overtime 15.8
 overweight 2.145
 overwhelmed 8.150
 overworked 12.14
 owe 1.43
 owing to 12.8
 owl 14.60
 own 1.42
 ozone 8.88

P
 pack 14.55
 package holiday 4.126
 padded 5.41
 palm tree 4.54
 panel 7.83
 paragliding 12.17
 parcel 7.17
 park ranger 14.24
 part 6.1
 participate 1.185
 partner 1.124
 pass away 15.86
 pass out 3.81
 passenger 4.22
 passion 7.80
 pasta 2.54
 pastime 12.51
 patient 2.92
 patrol 9.20
 patterned 12.103
 pay attention 1.313
 payable 10.59
 peacock 14.25
 pedestrian crossing 15.56
 penalty point 11.23
 penthouse 4.117
 perform 1.186
 performing arts 7.39
 permanent 1.268
 permission 4.10
 permit 6.16, 11.15
 persuade 2.99
 persuasion 6.82
 persuasive 6.83
 photo shoot 5.2
 pick up 4.76, 10.43
 pickpocket 9.7
 picturesque 4.48
 pill 3.22
 pitch 11.37
 plant 2.9
 plaster 3.35
 play away 12.62
 play truant 5.23
 playful 1.169
 playwright 7.50
 plug in 5.79
 plumber 5.20
 polar ice shelf 8.33
 pollen 14.47
 pollutant 8.106
 pomegranate 3.87
 popular 1.114

populate 8.107
 portion 3.131
 portrait 7.43
 pose 8.100
 position 1.338
 possess 1.44
 possession 1.40
 postpone 1.306
 potential 7.84
 poverty 13.34
 power plant 8.4
 practical 2.89
 practically 4.32
 predator 14.51
 predictable 5.64
 prediction 3.4
 prefer 1.64
 pregnant 3.62
 prejudice 15.13
 prescription 3.38
 presence 4.85
 present 8.65
 presentation 1.211
 preservation 8.110
 preserve 8.109
 press conference 6.54
 pressure 2.104
 prestigious 12.48
 presume 14.12
 pretend 11.10
 prevent 3.109
 prevention 5.104
 preview 6.30
 previous 1.249
 prey 14.50
 price tag 10.12
 priceless 10.61
 pricey 10.65
 prime 9.33
 print out 1.294
 procedure 8.48
 producer 6.25
 productive 3.119
 profession 1.189
 professor 1.270
 profit 1.278
 progress 1.279
 prohibition 5.7
 projector 3.135
 promenade 11.60
 promising 6.105
 promote 7.31
 promotion 1.206
 promotional 6.10
 pronunciation 1.261
 properly 5.75
 property 3.90
 proportion 9.111
 proposal 13.26
 propose 10.3
 prospect 1.305
 protection 8.70
 protest 13.27
 proud 1.315
 provided/providing 8.5
 publish 6.51
 pull down 11.22
 pull off 6.98
 pull out 7.85
 punishable 9.61
 punishment 1.312
 purchase 3.40
 purpose 1.246
 purse 9.19
 pursue 6.102
 put away 9.73
 put in 1.337
 put off 1.302
 put on 7.63
 put sb down 1.301
 put up 10.44, 11.68
 put up with 1.303

Q
 quake 8.68
 qualifications 1.243
 qualify for 12.68
 quantity 1.70
 quarrel 13.14
 quarter-final 12.99

query 7.25
 queue 7.10
 quotation 13.16
 quote 3.23

R
 race 1.109
 raise 2.68, 4.59
 range 3.121
 ransom 9.37
 rapidly 1.154
 rarely 1.32
 rate 8.90
 rational 2.155
 ray 8.93
 react 5.65
 reaction 2.147
 realise 1.65
 real-life 2.146
 reasonable 2.93
 reassure 13.88
 recall 1.66
 receipt 10.20
 recently 1.93
 recipe 2.50
 reckless 15.33
 recognise 1.67
 recollection 5.100
 recommend 4.113
 record 6.36
 recover 1.309
 recovery 3.59
 reduced 1.263
 refer 9.101
 reference 1.224
 reflect 14.86
 reflective 14.87
 refrain 9.94
 refund 10.14
 refusal 5.3
 refuse 2.65
 regain 3.83
 regardless 5.8
 register 4.83
 regret 1.116
 regular 1.176
 regulation 15.45
 rehearsal 7.5
 rehearse 2.28
 reject 3.108
 relative 1.140
 release 3.99, 6.20
 relocate 2.32
 rely 1.339
 rely on 2.114
 remark 15.68
 remind 9.100
 removal 11.102
 remove 10.11
 renew 11.58
 renewable 8.89
 renovate 11.21
 renowned 6.19
 repeated 1.1
 replace 1.152
 replaceable 7.78
 reptile 14.49
 reputation 2.55
 request 1.251
 requirement 1.236
 rescue 2.40
 researcher 1.148
 resemblance 2.150
 resemble 1.210
 reservation 4.92
 reserve 12.94, 14.10
 reside 11.87
 residence 11.88
 resident 8.75
 residential 11.89
 resign 1.253
 resignation 3.133
 resolve 8.36
 resort 4.29
 respectful 2.94
 respond 1.242
 responsibility 2.105
 responsible 2.74
 restoration 11.103
 restrain 15.39
 restrict 8.152
 results 2.57
 retire 1.252

- return 1.88
reunion 13.5
reunite 15.81
reveal 6.40
revise 1.98
revision 1.290
revitalised 8.139
revival 8.156
reward 5.90, 9.38
rewarding 12.66
ring 1.217, 12.46
rise 1.7, 7.37
risk 1.283
rival 6.43
riverbank 9.23
rob 9.51
robin 14.90
rock climbing 1.142
role model 7.71
roommate 1.198
root 14.46
round 12.90
round of applause 6.47
row 7.44
rowing 12.32
royal 13.89
rug 10.35
ruined 10.62
rule out 15.51
rumour 6.62
run into 13.11
run out 5.45
run over 15.52
run through 15.74
rural 11.73
- S**
safe and sound 8.26
safety 12.21
sail 2.77
salary 1.225
sanctuary 14.61
sandcastle 4.38
satellite 5.39
satisfactory 2.139
satisfied 2.142
satisfy 2.138
satisfying 2.141
scar 5.66
scarcely 1.35
scare 14.28
scarf 11.40
scary 1.201
schedule 1.11
scheduled 4.120
school 14.39
scratch 14.33
scream 14.2
screenplay 15.5
script 6.15
scroll 5.49
scuba-diving 4.72
sculptor 7.13
seafloor 4.25
seaside 4.122
seat belt 2.143
second-hand 10.34
secure 12.15
see off 4.78
see sb through 11.101
see through 9.74
seeing as 12.9
- seldom 1.33
select 6.26
selection 13.24
self-defence 12.34
selfish 2.95
semi-final 12.12
sensation 3.88
sense 1.45
sensible 2.87
sensitive 2.30
sentence 9.49
sequel 6.14
set 14.11
set 2.3
set aside 15.53
set fire to 9.106
set off 4.77
set sail 8.14
settle 5.77
sextant 14.99
shabby 12.104
shallow 4.123
shape 3.115
share 1.22
shed 11.53
shelter 14.26
shipwreck 8.22
shoot 6.6
shooting star 5.88
shoplift 9.50
shore 1.234
shortage 9.112
shortly 6.39
shower 5.84
shy 2.15
sibling 3.125
sightseeing 4.17
sign 1.204
sign up 1.115
significance 7.76
significant 5.47
signify 7.75
silk 13.9
similar 2.116
similarity 2.152
sincere 10.63
sincerity 15.14
sink 4.19
sitcom 1.156
site 4.23
situation 1.20
skill 1.244
sky high 11.93
slave 2.34
slavery 2.35
slice 2.49
slightly 12.25
slogan 6.11
slope 12.16
sneeze 3.64
snooker table 11.59
so far 1.94
sociable 2.33
social networking 1.245
softly 2.11
software 5.40
soil 14.34
solar panel 8.19
solar power 8.2
solution 2.59
solve 5.29
soon 1.38
sore throat 3.61
- sort out 13.64
sound 1.47, 12.27
soundtrack 6.35
source 6.57
spacious 11.33
speaker 6.107
species 4.5
specific 2.2
spectacular 4.69
spectator 12.38
speech 1.259
speedy 3.67
spin 14.40
spiteful 13.98
spot 14.57
spy 6.4
squash 12.74
staff 1.247
stage 2.29
stain 11.18
stairs 2.78
stamina 12.77
stand 7.102
stand for 13.4
stand in for 6.99
stand out 7.64
stand up for 15.54
starvation 8.62
statement 9.8
state-of-the-art 12.101
status 6.45
steal 1.310
steel 13.10
step 4.89
stick up for 13.22
sting 8.27
stir up 15.55
stop off 4.79
storey 11.44
storm 8.12
straightforward 4.90
strange 1.163
stray 14.14
stressful 13.44
stretcher 12.93
strict 3.103
strike 8.82, 12.6
stroll 14.52
studio flat 11.51
stylish 11.90
subject 1.69
submit 9.102
subsequently 7.86
substance 3.105
substitute 7.58
suburb 11.41
successful 1.131
suffer 3.113
suffering 13.86
sufficient 14.8
suggestive 10.60
suitably 3.137
suite 4.39
sum 7.21
sunscreen 3.43
superior 15.38
superstore 10.52
supervisor 3.136
support 6.100
supporter 12.50
suppose 1.68
suppose/supposing 8.8
- surface 5.27
surpass 13.100
surrender 8.157
surroundings 4.64
survival 8.111
survive 1.308
surviving 14.88
survivor 8.112
suspect 6.2, 6.56
suspend 11.27
suspended 8.138
suspicion 9.62
suspicious 9.63
sustainable 8.129
swallow 8.59
sympathetic 6.85
sympathise 6.84
- T**
take advantage 1.282
take after 2.115
take in 9.75, 14.15
take off 4.80
take out 10.45
take over 13.69
take part 1.285
take place 1.183
take pleasure 9.88
take pride in 6.91
take revenge 9.79
take sth for granted 1.286
take sth into account 1.287
take sth into consideration 14.7
take up 1.335
talented 1.266
tap 8.20
taste 1.48
teaspoon 3.95
telecommunications 5.46
temporary 1.19
tenant 11.25
tend 6.103
tension 15.69
terraced house 11.32
testify 9.34
the ball is in your court 12.83
the blind 1.174
the press 5.85
the public 8.132
there's no point 11.6
thereby 15.71
therefore 5.26
thesis 14.101
thick 8.61
thoughtful 2.154
threat 3.1
thrive 7.29
throughout 9.103
throw in the towel 12.84
thunder 8.81
tidal 8.128
tide 8.130
tights 10.85
till 10.68
timeless 9.91
timetable 1.10
timid 13.49
- tin 4.15
tiny 10.18
tip 5.82, 10.70
tissue 3.65
to cut a long story short 2.67
tolerate 1.307
toll 4.127
tonight 1.37
tool 1.143
topical 8.143
torrential 8.99
tough 2.128
town hall 13.3
toxic waste 8.50
track 12.43
track and field 12.37
track record 12.85
tracksuit 3.3
traffic warden 9.77
train 1.173
transfer 2.79
translate 5.34
travel 1.24
travel agency 4.27
treat 1.336, 10.21
treatable 3.58
treatment 3.57
trek 4.65
trend 6.117
trial 2.44, 9.30
tribe 13.32
trigger 14.97
triplets 4.21
truthful 2.83
try on 10.46
turn down 7.65
turn out 7.66
turn up 15.16
turtle 8.21
twice 1.81
twin 1.209
type up 5.11
- U**
ulcer 3.92
ultimately 8.155
ultraviolet 8.92
umpire 12.52
unable 2.159
unacceptable 2.131
unavailable 2.158
unbearable 2.36
undeniable 9.57
under no circumstances 15.2
under threat 8.51
underdog 12.53
undergrowth 14.5
understand 1.9
understudy 7.57
undiscovered 5.52
undoubtedly 13.21
uneasy 13.42
unemployed 2.97
unexpectedly 7.70
unforgettable 4.55
unfortunately 1.103
unintrusive 13.62
union 13.76
unique 4.2
university 1.21
- unless 8.3
unsatisfactory 2.140
unselfish 2.72
until further notice 3.25
update 1.304
upset 2.96
urban 11.74
urgently 1.139
- V**
vacancy 1.230
vaccination 3.49
valid 10.69
valuable 1.314
value 10.31
value 2.148
vandalise 9.42
vast 4.66
vendor 10.32
venue 15.82
verdict 9.52
verify 15.26
versatile 6.89
via 4.86
victim 8.67
victory 3.13
viewer 12.49
village 1.118
vintage 10.36
virtual reality 5.78
virus 3.26
vision 5.91
vital 7.87
volcanic 4.43
volunteer 2.22
- W**
wage 1.231
warning 3.2
waste 2.98
watercolour 7.11
waterside 10.71
wealthy 7.8
weather forecast 8.13
web 14.13
weigh 1.74
welfare 13.90
well-being 3.116
whereas 12.3
while 2.14
widely 8.133
widespread 15.36
wild 13.92
willing 2.82
willingness 15.66
wipe out 8.122
wisdom 4.30
wish 1.54
withdraw 10.7
within walking distance 4.26
witness 5.87, 9.31
woodland 9.110
worthless 10.66
wrestling 12.19
wrinkle 3.50
- Y**
youth 9.17
- Z**
zone 11.94

ISBN 978-9963-254-27-9



9 789963 254279